

**Hua-Miao Archive  
Songs and Stories**

**Narratives**

Creatures wise and creatures foolish and Stories of man and the animals  
Songs M401 to M426

Introduction, Translation, Transcription and Notes

The material in this archive is freely available.  
However, we would be most grateful if you would reference the source.

The Hua-Miao Archive  
<http://archives.ecs.soton.ac.uk/miao>

Author: R Keith Parsons

Web Site constructed by Dr Stephen Rake  
Web Site hosted by the Department of Electronics and Computer Science  
University of Southampton

**M401**  
**The wise toad.**

*Told by Wang Ming-ji.*

Introduction.

This story was widely known and often told. It is one of the many Miao tales in which the weaker animal gets the better of the stronger by using its wits. In this version of the story, the toad challenged the crow to match his story with something equally clever, like an exchange of riddles. The toad's saying, "Toads do not eat salt so toad's eyes bulge", does not reflect any popular belief that lack of salt affects the eyes in this way. The Miao did recognise, however, that salt deficiency was a contributory cause of goitre. It is just possible, therefore, that at some stage this story concerned a bulging neck, not bulging eyes, and the creature concerned was a frog rather than a toad.

The point of the crow's response reflects the Miao custom of making thick felt capes from natural coloured wool. These were worn as overcoats in cold weather and served as bedding at night.

The crow's final cry, an imitation of the crow's cawing, was also a Chinese colloquial expression, common in Yunnan, meaning "all in vain", "it is all for nothing" or "it is useless".

**M401**  
**The wise toad.**

*Told by Wang Ming-ji*

They say that a crow happened to meet a toad. The crow said, "Toad, I am going to eat you!" The toad replied, "Very well, but my flesh is bitter. If you are going to eat me you ought to carry me over yonder, to the stream, to the edge of the pool, wash me in the water and then you can eat me". The crow answered the toad, "Toad, I am going to eat you, so there!" The toad said, "Before you eat me let me tell you a story, please!" Then the toad continued,

"Toads do not eat salt  
So toads' eyes bulge!"

The crow said,

"Crows keep black sheep,  
So crows' capes are black!"

The crow stretched his head up and laughed, "ha, ha!" like this. The toad jumped suddenly away and dropped into the pool. The crow made as though he would wade into the water to look for the toad, but he could not find him. The crow just stretched his head up and cawed,

"ah, ah, be-la-la!  
ah, ah, be-la-la!"

M401

Y<sup>-</sup> [n<sub>s</sub> L<sup>u</sup> L<sub>n</sub> ]<sub>v</sub> J<sup>u</sup> T<sup>o</sup>.  
 toad pimpled who wise.

---

C<sub>s</sub> ʔ<sub>n</sub> ]<sub>v</sub> T<sup>u</sup> L<sup>n</sup> Y<sup>-</sup> ɔ<sub>u</sub> C[<sup>r</sup> T<sup>u</sup> [n<sub>s</sub>  
 they say that the crow went met the toad

L<sup>u</sup> L<sub>n</sub>. T<sup>u</sup> L<sup>n</sup> Y<sup>-</sup> ʔ<sub>n</sub>, [n<sub>s</sub>, ]<sub>v</sub> Ā C<sup>u</sup> [s  
 pimpled. the crow said, toad, I want eat your

CJ<sup>i</sup>. T<sup>u</sup> Y<sup>-</sup> [n<sub>s</sub> ʔ<sub>n</sub>, [s Ā C<sup>u</sup> ]<sub>v</sub> CJ<sup>i</sup>, V<sup>nc</sup>  
 meat. the toad said, you want eat my meat, but

]<sub>v</sub> CJ<sup>i</sup> Y<sup>-</sup> T<sup>-</sup> T<sub>nc</sub>. [s [̄ Ā C<sup>u</sup> ]<sub>v</sub> CJ<sup>i</sup>,  
 my meat bitter very. you if want eat my meat,

5 Ā ʔ<sub>r</sub> ]<sub>v</sub> Δ<sup>-</sup> C[<sup>u</sup>, L<sup>u</sup> C[<sup>u</sup> Δ<sup>n</sup>, L<sup>u</sup>  
 must carry me go to yonder, the stream the

Y<sup>-</sup> C[<sup>u</sup> ]<sub>u</sub> Y<sup>u</sup>, C<sup>-</sup> Y<sup>u</sup> ʔ<sub>v</sub> T<sup>-</sup> L<sub>nc</sub> C<sup>u</sup>  
 bank pool water, wash water then presently eat

T<sup>u</sup> ]<sub>v</sub> CJ<sup>i</sup>. T<sup>u</sup> L<sup>n</sup> Y<sup>-</sup> [n<sup>n</sup> T<sup>u</sup> Y<sup>-</sup> [n<sub>s</sub> [n<sup>n</sup>  
 get my meat. the crow replied the toad replied

T<sup>-</sup>, [n<sub>s</sub> ]<sub>v</sub> Ā C<sup>u</sup> [s CJ<sup>i</sup> T<sub>z</sub>  
 responded, toad, I want eat your meat finish

L<sub>i</sub>. T<sup>u</sup> [n<sub>s</sub> [n<sup>n</sup> T<sup>-</sup>, [s J<sup>-</sup> C<sub>nc</sub>  
 so there. the toad replied responded, you not yet

10 C<sup>u</sup> T<sup>n</sup>, [s T<sub>o</sub> ]<sub>v</sub> ʔ<sub>n</sub> J<sup>n</sup> T<sub>u</sub> J<sup>-</sup>, [s ʔ<sup>o</sup>.  
 eat yet, you wait I say story show you then.

T<sup>u</sup> [n<sub>s</sub> [n<sup>n</sup> T<sup>-</sup>, Y<sup>-</sup> [n<sub>s</sub> ʔ<sup>n</sup> C<sup>u</sup> C[<sup>z</sup>,  
 the toad replied responded, toad not eat salt,

Y<sup>-</sup> [n<sub>s</sub> Y<sup>-</sup> ɔ<sup>-</sup> Y<sup>o</sup>. L<sup>n</sup> Y<sup>-</sup> ʔ<sub>n</sub>, L<sup>n</sup> Y<sup>-</sup> Λ<sub>v</sub> Λ<sup>o</sup>  
 toad eyes swell. crow said, crow pastures sheep

Δ<sup>u</sup>, L<sup>n</sup> Y<sup>-</sup> C[<sup>-</sup> [̄ Δ<sup>u</sup>. T<sup>u</sup> L<sup>n</sup> Y<sup>-</sup> [̄<sup>o</sup>  
 black, crow wears cape black. the crow stretched

L<sup>u</sup> L<sup>n</sup> ʔ<sup>u</sup> T<sup>u</sup> J<sup>n</sup> J<sup>-</sup> Δ<sub>o</sub>. ʔ<sub>v</sub> ʔ<sub>v</sub>, L<sup>n</sup> Ā.  
 the head toward upward laughed ha ha, like this.

15 T<sup>u</sup>    C<sub>nc</sub>    Δ<sup>'nc</sup>    Δ<sup>̇</sup>'    J<sub>u</sub>    L<sup>u</sup>    J<sub>u</sub>    Y<sup>"</sup>  
the toad jumped hopped down into the pool water

L<sub>s</sub>.    T<sup>u</sup>    L<sup>o</sup> Y<sup>-</sup>    Y<sup>-</sup>    J<sub>u</sub>    C<sub>s</sub>    Y<sup>"</sup>    C<sup>̄</sup>I<sup>'</sup>    T<sup>u</sup>  
gone. the crow made was wade water seek the

C<sub>nc</sub>,    C<sup>̄</sup>I<sup>'</sup>    T<sup>o</sup>    T<sup>"</sup>.    T<sup>u</sup>    L<sup>o</sup> Y<sup>-</sup>    L<sup>o</sup> J<sub>u</sub>    C<sup>̄</sup>  
toad, sought not get. the crow simply stretched

L<sup>o</sup> Γ<sup>"</sup>    J<sup>-</sup>    T<sub>n</sub>,    Y<sup>-</sup> Y<sup>-</sup>,    J<sub>u</sub> L<sup>-</sup> L<sup>-</sup>,    Y<sup>-</sup> Y<sup>-</sup>,  
head cawed said, ah ah, all for nothing, ah ah,

J<sub>u</sub> L<sup>-</sup> L<sup>-</sup>.  
all for nothing.

**M401**  
**The wise toad.**

*Told by Wang Ming-ji.*

Notes.

This story is recorded in Document H (no. 1, page 1).

**M402**  
**The raven and the toad.**

*Told by Yang Ya-go.*

Introduction.

The title of this story was supplied, in English, by the Rev. Samuel Pollard. The Miao name of the bird was translated for him into Chinese, and the Chinese word can mean both crow and raven. Since he chose the latter, although the former is much more likely, “raven” has been used throughout in this translation.

The story differs from Wang Ming-ji’s version in that the element of competition is absent, and the meaning of the couplets has been changed by the introduction of a negative. However, the final result is the same, and so is the raven’s exclamation of frustration at the end, which in colloquial Chinese means, “All that for nothing”, and which Pollard paraphrased, “What a fraud!”

**M402**  
**The raven and the toad.**

*Told by Yang Ya-go.*

A raven went and met a toad. The raven wanted to eat him, but the toad said, “If you want to eat my flesh, it is very bitter, so you will need to wash it with water”. The toad continued, “Raven, you had better carry me to the stream and wash me in the water there”. The raven carried the toad and reached the water’s edge. He was about to eat him when the toad said, “Before you eat me, let me tell you a story”. The toad went on,

“Ravens do not keep black sheep,  
Yet ravens wear black capes.  
Toads eat no salt,  
Yet toads’ eyes bulge”.

The raven laughed, looking up at the sky, and the toad jumped over the edge into the pool of water. The raven searched for the toad, cawing,

“Ah, ah, be-la-la!”

M402

T<sup>u</sup> L<sup>n</sup> Y<sup>-</sup> CT<sub>o</sub> T<sup>u</sup> E<sub>nc</sub>.  
the raven with the toad.

---

T<sup>u</sup> L<sup>n</sup> Y<sup>-</sup> D<sub>ii</sub> CE<sup>r</sup> T<sup>-</sup> E<sub>nc</sub>. T<sup>u</sup> L<sup>n</sup> Y<sup>-</sup> Ā  
the raven went met the toad. the raven wanted

C<sup>u</sup> T<sup>-</sup> E<sub>nc</sub> CT<sup>i</sup>. T<sup>-</sup> E<sub>nc</sub> T<sub>n</sub>, E<sub>s</sub> E<sup>-</sup> C<sup>u</sup>  
eat the toad meat. the toad said, you if eat

Ī CT<sup>i</sup>, Ī CT<sup>i</sup> Y<sup>-</sup> T<sup>-</sup> T<sub>nc</sub> Ā J<sub>u</sub> Ct<sub>-</sub> Y<sup>u</sup>.  
my meat, my meat bitter very must wash water.

T<sup>-</sup> E<sub>nc</sub> T<sub>n</sub>, T<sup>u</sup> L<sup>n</sup> Y<sup>-</sup> E<sub>s</sub> Ā T<sub>r</sub> Ī  
the toad said, the raven, you must carry me

5 Δ<sup>-</sup> CT<sup>u</sup> Δ<sup>n</sup> Y<sup>u</sup> D<sub>ii</sub> Ct<sub>-</sub> Y<sup>u</sup>. T<sup>u</sup> L<sup>n</sup> Y<sup>-</sup>  
go to stream water go wash water. the raven

T<sub>r</sub> T<sup>-</sup> E<sub>nc</sub> CE<sub>ni</sub> Y<sup>-</sup> CT<sup>u</sup> Y<sup>u</sup>, T<sup>u</sup> L<sup>n</sup> Y<sup>-</sup>  
carried the toad arrived edge water, the raven

Ā C<sup>u</sup> T<sup>-</sup> E<sub>nc</sub> T<sub>z</sub>. T<sup>-</sup> E<sub>nc</sub> T<sub>n</sub>, E<sub>s</sub>  
wanted eat the toad finish. the toad said, you

Ī<sup>r</sup> C<sup>nc</sup> C<sup>u</sup>, Ī T<sub>n</sub> J<sup>n</sup> T<sub>ii</sub> J<sup>r</sup> E<sub>s</sub>. T<sup>-</sup> E<sub>nc</sub>  
before eat, I say story show you. the toad

T<sub>n</sub>, L<sup>n</sup> Y<sup>-</sup> T<sup>n</sup> Λ<sub>u</sub> Λ<sup>z</sup> Δ<sup>u</sup>, L<sup>n</sup> Y<sup>-</sup>  
said, raven not pasture sheep black, ravens

10 CJ<sup>-</sup> E<sup>z</sup> Δ<sup>u</sup>, Y<sup>-</sup> E<sub>nc</sub> T<sup>n</sup> C<sup>u</sup> CE<sup>z</sup>, Y<sup>-</sup> E<sub>nc</sub>  
wear capes black, toads not eat salt, toads

Y<sup>-</sup> D<sup>-</sup> Y<sup>o</sup>. T<sup>u</sup> L<sup>n</sup> Y<sup>-</sup> Δ<sub>o</sub>. C<sub>-</sub> T<sup>u</sup> J<sup>u</sup> CT<sup>u</sup>.  
eyes bulge. the raven laughed, looked to sky.

T<sup>-</sup> E<sub>nc</sub> Δ<sup>nc</sup> Δ<sup>-</sup> CT<sup>u</sup> L<sup>u</sup> J<sub>ii</sub> Y<sup>u</sup> L<sub>s</sub>.  
the toad jump go to edge the pool water gone.

T<sup>u</sup> L<sup>n</sup> Y<sup>-</sup> C<sup>i</sup> T<sup>-</sup> E<sub>nc</sub>. T<sup>u</sup> L<sup>n</sup> Y<sup>-</sup> J<sup>-</sup>,  
the raven sought the toad. the raven cawed,

Y<sup>-</sup>, Y<sup>-</sup>, J<sub>p</sub> L<sup>-</sup> L<sup>-</sup>.  
ah, ah, all for nothing.

**M402**  
**The raven and the toad.**

*Told by Yang Ya-go.*

Notes.

This story is recorded in Document J (no. 4, page 11).

This was one of a small group of stories and songs which Rev. Samuel Pollard wrote in his diary in 1911. At that time the Miao script was still being evolved. The text used in this translation is as Pollard recorded it, but the script has been up-dated to the final standard form. The style of the Miao gives the impression that Yang Ya-go was simplifying his sentences to make it easier for Pollard to write it down.

**M403**  
**The foolish tiger.**

*Told by Wang Ming-ji.*

Introduction.

This is a straightforward story, but three short comments will assist in understanding it.

Between the area occupied by the Miao in Yunnan and the Province of Sichuan lay several hundred miles of mountainous country. It is therefore not surprising that the tiger was incredulous when the toad announced that that was where he intended going.

In the first section of the story, having bounded over the gully the tiger turned around to call to the toad, and in so doing lifted the latter, still clinging to his tail, to a point well beyond the place where the tiger had landed. Hence his admission of the toad's superior skill in jumping.

In the final section, the wood ashes which the deer put on the tiger's paw were not hot, that would have wakened him, but, left on the flesh between the pads, for several hours it contained sufficient potash to burn.

**M403**  
**The foolish tiger.**

*Told by Wang Ming-ji.*

They say that a toad wanted to go to Sichuan and happened to meet a tiger. The tiger said, "Toad, where are you going?" Toad replied, "I am going to Sichuan". The tiger said, "Toad, you silly creature, you are never going to Sichuan! Mother! Where will you be going next?" The toad said to the tiger, "If you don't believe me, come let us compete in jumping over the gully". The tiger said, "You jump across first, toad". The toad replied, "You are big, you jump first". The tiger bounded over the gully, but the toad, clinging to the tiger's tail, also jumped clean over. The tiger said, "Jump over, then, toad". The toad replied, you are nearly treading on me!" So the tiger could not jump like the toad, and the tiger said, "I can't jump like you, toad".

The toad said to the tiger, "Since you cannot jump as well as I can, let the two of us go in search of game and compare results by throwing up. The tiger went in search and ran all day until evening. He found nothing to eat but picked up a blade of grass and swallowed it. The toad just crawled down the bank on the lower side of the road where he saw a patch of large yellow mushrooms, which he gulped and gulped down. When the toad and the tiger met, the tiger told the toad to throw up, but the toad said, "You are big, you throw up first. The tiger urged and urged until the tears ran down his face, but brought up only a blade of grass. So the tiger said, "Toad, you throw up then". The toad brought up a lumpy mass of yellow mushrooms. The tiger said, "What is that, toad?" The toad replied, "This is your mother's and your father's eyes!" the tiger was frightened and began wriggling away, but the toad wriggled after him. "I didn't sort it over properly and got the tiger hair mixed in!" The tiger was so frightened that he got up and fled.

As he ran he met a deer. The deer said, "What are you running from, old man tiger?" Old man tiger replied, "Toad and I went in search of game and to compare results by throwing up. Well, I went in search and ran all day until evening, but found nothing what ever to eat. All I had was a blade of grass, Toad and I came back to compare results by throwing up. I brought up a blade of grass, then toad threw up, and what he brought up was as yellow as could be. I asked him what it was, and toad replied that it was my mother's and my father's eyes. That is why I am afraid and am running away". The deer said, "Well, tonight you have reached me here. Tonight the two of us can sleep here together, but you won't go touching my horns will you, for my horns can burn a person's hand". The deer made as though he was sound asleep, and the tiger crept quietly over and touched one of his horns. It was quite cold, so, reassured, the tiger went to sleep. When he was asleep the deer got up and took some ashes from the fire and put them on the tiger's front paw. When morning came the tiger and the deer got up, but the tiger was covering his front paw. The deer said, "Old man tiger, what is the matter with your hand?" The tiger replied, "There is nothing the matter with it". The deer said, "To be sure, last night you went touching my horn and now you have burnt your hand!"

M403

T<sup>v</sup> Ę J<sub>v</sub> ɿ<sup>n</sup> J<sup>u</sup> T<sup>ɔ̄</sup>.  
 the tiger who not wise.

---

Ĉ<sub>3</sub> ɿ<sub>n</sub> J<sub>v</sub> T<sup>v</sup> Ę<sub>nc</sub> L<sup>v</sup> L<sub>n</sub> Ā Δ<sup>-</sup>  
 they say that the toad pimples wanted go to

V<sup>u</sup> T<sup>n</sup>. T<sup>u</sup> ɔ<sub>u</sub> ĈĤ<sub>r</sub> T<sup>v</sup> Ę. T<sup>v</sup> Ę ɿ<sub>n</sub>,  
 Sichuan. get go meet the tiger. the tiger said,

Ę<sub>nc</sub>, Ĉ<sub>3</sub> Ā Δ<sup>-</sup> J<sup>o</sup> T<sup>ɔ̄</sup>. Ę<sub>nc</sub> ɿ<sub>n</sub>, J<sup>u</sup> Ā  
 toad, you want go to where. toad said, I want

Δ<sup>-</sup> V<sup>u</sup> T<sup>n</sup>. T<sup>v</sup> Ę ɿ<sub>n</sub>, T<sup>v</sup> Ę<sub>nc</sub> Ĉ<sub>3</sub>  
 go to Sichuan. the tiger said, the toad, you

5 T<sup>v</sup> Y<sup>-</sup> Ĥ. Ĉ<sup>u</sup>, ɿ<sup>n</sup> Δ<sup>-</sup> V<sup>u</sup> T<sup>n</sup> ɔ<sup>-</sup>, Ĉ<sup>nc</sup>,  
 fool this, not go to Sichuan then, mother,

Ā Δ<sup>-</sup> J<sup>o</sup> T<sup>ɔ̄</sup>. T<sup>v</sup> Y<sup>-</sup> Ę<sub>nc</sub> ĤĤ<sub>o</sub>. T<sup>v</sup> Ę ɿ<sub>n</sub>,  
 want go to where. the toad with the tiger said,

Ĉ<sub>3</sub> Ĥ<sup>-</sup> ɿ<sup>n</sup> ĈĤ<sup>ɔ̄</sup> ɔ<sup>-</sup>, T<sup>-</sup> Y<sup>-</sup> L<sup>ɔ̄</sup>  
 you if not believe then, come two classifier

ɿ<sup>n</sup> T<sub>v</sub> Δ<sup>'nc</sup> Y<sup>-</sup> Ĥ<sup>ɔ̄</sup>. T<sup>v</sup> Ę ɿ<sub>n</sub>, Ĉ<sub>3</sub> S<sup>u</sup>  
 compete jump gully. the tiger said, you first

Δ<sup>'nc</sup> J<sup>-</sup>, Ę<sub>nc</sub>. T<sup>v</sup> Ę<sub>nc</sub> ɿ<sub>n</sub>, Ĉ<sub>3</sub> ɓ<sup>o</sup>,  
 jump exclamation, toad. the toad said, you big,

10 Ĉ<sub>3</sub> S<sup>u</sup> Δ<sup>'nc</sup>. T<sup>v</sup> Ę Δ<sup>'nc</sup> ĤJ<sub>u</sub> L<sup>v</sup> Y<sup>-</sup> Ĥ<sup>ɔ̄</sup>.  
 you first jump. the tiger jump bound the gully.

T<sup>v</sup> Ę<sub>nc</sub> ɓ<sub>nc</sub> T<sup>v</sup> Ę T<sup>v</sup> Y<sup>-</sup> Ĥ†<sup>ɔ̄</sup> Δ<sup>'nc</sup>  
 the toad cling to the tiger the tail jump

T<sub>n</sub> L<sub>s</sub>. T<sup>v</sup> Ę ɿ<sub>n</sub>, Δ<sup>'nc</sup> T<sup>-</sup> ɔ<sup>-</sup>,  
 crossed gone. the tiger said, jump come then,

Ę<sub>nc</sub>. Ę<sub>nc</sub> ɿ<sub>n</sub>, Ĉ<sub>3</sub> Ā T<sup>u</sup> Ĥ<sup>u</sup> J<sup>u</sup>  
 toad. toad said, you will get tread on me

T<sub>ɔ̄</sub> ɔ<sup>-</sup>. T<sup>v</sup> Ę Δ<sup>'nc</sup> ɿ<sup>n</sup> T<sup>u</sup> T<sup>v</sup> Y<sup>-</sup> Ę<sub>nc</sub>.  
 finish then. the tiger jump not get the toad.

15 T<sup>u</sup> ǃ̄ ɲ<sub>n</sub>, ɟ̄ Δ<sup>'nc</sup> ɲ<sup>n</sup> ɲ<sup>u</sup> ɕ<sub>s</sub> ɲ<sub>ʒ</sub>,  
the tiger said, I jump not get you finish,

ɕ<sub>nc</sub>.  
toad.

T<sup>u</sup> ɣ<sup>-</sup> ɕ<sub>nc</sub> ɕɲ<sub>o</sub> T<sup>u</sup> ǃ̄ ɲ<sub>n</sub>, ɕ<sub>s</sub> ɕ<sup>-</sup> Δ<sup>'nc</sup> ɲ<sup>n</sup>  
the toad with the tiger said, you if jump not

ɲ<sup>u</sup> ɟ̄ ɲ<sub>ʒ</sub> ɕ<sub>n</sub>, ɣ<sup>-</sup> ɭ<sup>ʔ</sup> ɟ<sub>u</sub> ɕ<sup>̄̄</sup>ɲ<sup>'</sup> ɕɲ<sup>'</sup>  
get me finish thus, two classifier go seek game

ɕ<sub>u</sub>, ɭ<sub>o</sub> ɕ<sup>̄̄</sup>ɲ<sup>'</sup> ɲ<sup>n</sup> ɲ<sup>'ʔ</sup>. T<sup>u</sup> ǃ̄ ɲ<sup>-</sup>  
eat, come sick show one another. the tiger and

20 T<sup>u</sup> ɕ<sub>nc</sub> ɲ<sup>n</sup> ɕɲ<sub>o</sub> ɟ<sub>u</sub> ɕ<sup>̄̄</sup>ɲ<sup>'</sup> ɕɲ<sup>'</sup> ɭ<sub>o</sub> ɕ<sub>u</sub> ɕ<sup>̄̄</sup>ɲ<sup>'</sup>  
the toad together went seek game come eat sick

ɲ<sup>n</sup> ɲ<sup>'ʔ</sup>. T<sup>u</sup> ǃ̄ ɟ<sub>u</sub> ɕ<sup>̄̄</sup>ɲ<sup>'</sup>, ɲ<sub>ʒ</sub> ɣ<sup>n</sup>  
show one another. the tiger went seek, ran one

'ɕ<sup>u</sup> 'ɟ<sup>o</sup> ɕɲ<sup>u</sup>, ɕ<sup>̄̄</sup>ɲ<sup>'</sup> ɲ<sup>n</sup> ɲ<sup>u</sup> ɕɕ<sub>r</sub> ɲ<sup>-</sup> ɣ<sup>-</sup> ɲ<sup>'</sup> ɕ<sub>u</sub>. T<sup>u</sup>  
day night, seek not get none anything eat. the

ǃ̄ ɲ<sup>u</sup> ɣ<sup>n</sup> †<sup>-</sup> ɕɲ<sup>ʔ</sup> ɕ<sub>u</sub> ɭ<sub>o</sub>. T<sup>u</sup> ɣ<sup>-</sup> ɕ<sub>nc</sub>  
tiger get one blade grass eat come. the toad

ɲ<sup>n</sup> ɭ<sup>ʔ</sup> ɟ<sub>u</sub> †<sup>u</sup> ɲ<sup>ʒ</sup> ǃ̄ ɭ<sub>s</sub> ɲ<sup>-</sup>. T<sup>u</sup>  
crawled go down the bottom road gone only. the

25 ɣ<sup>-</sup> ɕ<sub>nc</sub> ɭ<sub>o</sub> ɣ<sup>n</sup> ɟ<sub>u</sub> ɣ<sup>-</sup> ɕ<sup>nc</sup> ɕɕ<sup>n</sup> ɤ<sub>ʒ</sub>. T<sup>u</sup>  
toad saw one patch large mushroom yellow. the

ɣ<sup>-</sup> ɕ<sub>nc</sub> Δ<sup>'</sup> ɕɲ<sub>o</sub> Δ<sup>'</sup> ɕɲ<sub>o</sub> ɲ<sub>ʒ</sub>. T<sup>u</sup> ɣ<sup>-</sup> ɕ<sub>nc</sub> T<sup>u</sup> ǃ̄  
toad gulped gulped finish. the toad the tiger

ɲ<sub>u</sub> ɭ<sub>o</sub> ɲ<sup>n</sup> †<sub>s</sub>. T<sup>u</sup> ǃ̄ ɲ<sub>n</sub> ɟ<sub>o</sub>  
then came met together. the tiger said cause

T<sup>u</sup> ɕ<sub>nc</sub> ɕ<sup>̄̄</sup>ɲ<sup>'</sup>. T<sup>u</sup> ɣ<sup>-</sup> ɕ<sub>nc</sub> ɲ<sub>n</sub>, ɕ<sub>s</sub> ɭ<sup>o</sup> ɕ<sub>s</sub>  
the toad sick. the toad said, you big you

ɕ<sup>u</sup> ɕ<sup>̄̄</sup>ɲ<sup>'</sup>. T<sup>u</sup> ǃ̄ ɕ<sup>̄̄</sup>ɲ<sup>'</sup> ɟ<sub>u</sub> ɕ<sup>̄̄</sup>ɲ<sup>'</sup> ɭ<sub>u</sub> ɟ<sup>-</sup>  
first sick. the tiger sick that sick flow fluid

30 ɟ<sup>-</sup> ɲ<sub>ʒ</sub>, ɕ<sup>̄̄</sup>ɲ<sup>'</sup> ɲ<sub>s</sub> ɣ<sup>n</sup> †<sup>-</sup> ɕɲ<sup>ʔ</sup> ɭ<sub>o</sub>  
eyes finish, sick out one blade grass come

T̄. T̄ Ċ̄ ʌ̄ ʌ̄, T̄ Ȳ ʌ̄ ʌ̄ C̄T̄  
only. the tiger then said, the toad you sick

ɔ̄. T̄ Ȳ ʌ̄ C̄T̄ T̄, T̄ C̄ʌ̄ V̄  
then. the toad sick out the mushroom yellow

ʌ̄ Ȳ ʌ̄ Ȳ ʌ̄. T̄ Ċ̄ ʌ̄, T̄ V̄ ʌ̄  
thus all lumpy. the tiger said, that there is

J̄ J̄, ʌ̄. T̄ Ȳ ʌ̄ ʌ̄, J̄ T̄ Ċ̄ ʌ̄  
what, toad. the toad said my that this is

35 ʌ̄ C̄ʌ̄ ʌ̄ V̄ †̄ ʌ̄ ɔ̄. T̄ Ċ̄  
your mother your father the eyes. the tiger

C̄ʌ̄. T̄ Ċ̄ Ȳ C̄ʌ̄ ʌ̄ ʌ̄ T̄ ʌ̄ ʌ̄ J̄.  
feared. the tiger great wriggled the while flee.

T̄ Ȳ ʌ̄ ʌ̄ ʌ̄ †̄ Ȳ J̄. T̄ ʌ̄ ʌ̄,  
the toad wriggled follow behind. the toad said,

J̄ Š̄ ʌ̄ ʌ̄ Ȳ ʌ̄ C̄ʌ̄ Δ̄ Ċ̄.  
I chose not good make like with hair tiger.

T̄ Ċ̄ C̄ʌ̄, T̄ Ċ̄ J̄ J̄.  
the tiger feared, the tiger arose fled.

40 J̄ ɔ̄ C̄ʌ̄ T̄ ʌ̄ J̄. T̄ ʌ̄ J̄ ʌ̄, ʌ̄ J̄  
fled go met the deer. the deer said, you flee

Ȳ J̄, ʌ̄ Ċ̄. ʌ̄ Ċ̄ ʌ̄ ʌ̄  
what, old man tiger. old man tiger said, toad,

Ȳ ʌ̄ ɔ̄ C̄T̄' C̄T̄' C̄, ʌ̄ C̄T̄  
two classifier went seek game eat, come sick

ʌ̄ J̄' C̄, J̄ ʌ̄ ɔ̄ C̄T̄' Ȳ  
show one another therefore, I ran went seek one

'C̄ 'ɔ̄ C̄T̄, ʌ̄ T̄ C̄ʌ̄ J̄ Ȳ J̄ C̄. J̄ C̄  
day night, not get none anything eat. I ate

45 Ȳ †̄ C̄T̄' T̄. ʌ̄ Ȳ ʌ̄ ʌ̄  
one blade grass only. toad two classifier come

C̄T̄ ʌ̄ J̄', J̄ C̄T̄ T̄ Ȳ †̄  
sick show one another, I sick out one blade

CJ<sup>ɓ</sup>.    ɛ<sub>nc</sub>    ɬ<sub>u</sub>    C<sup>̄</sup>T̄,    C<sup>̄</sup>T̄    T<sub>ɛ</sub>    T<sup>u</sup>    ɟ<sub>u</sub>  
grass.    toad    then    sick,    sick    out    that    was

V<sup>ɔ̄</sup> S<sup>u</sup> V<sub>u</sub>    L<sub>o</sub>.    ɟ̣    C<sub>u</sub>    ɛ<sub>nc</sub>,    T̄    V<sub>u</sub>    ɟ<sub>u</sub>  
yellow very    come.    I    asked    toad,    that    there    is

Ȳ J<sup>r</sup>.    ɛ<sub>nc</sub>    ɬ<sub>n</sub>    ɛ<sub>n</sub> T̄,    ɟ̣    C<sup>nc</sup>    ɟ<sup>u</sup>    V<sub>u</sub>  
what.    toad    said    replied,    my    mother    my    father

50    t<sup>r</sup>    L<sup>u</sup> ɟ̄,    C̄    ɟ̣    Cɛ<sup>r</sup>,    C̄    ɟ̣    ɟ̣.  
the    eyes,    therefore    I    fear,    therefore    I    flee.

T̄    L<sup>n</sup> ɟ̣"    ɬ<sub>n</sub>,    ɛ<sup>̄</sup> L<sup>n</sup>    'ɟ̄ C̄    ɛ<sub>ɔ</sub>    L<sub>o</sub>    Cɛ<sub>ni</sub>  
the    deer    said,    since    tonight    you    come    arrive

V<sub>u</sub>    ɟ̣    C̄,    'ɟ̄ C̄    Y<sup>̄</sup>    L<sup>ɓ</sup>    T<sup>n</sup> C<sub>u</sub>.  
at    me    here,    tonight    two    classifier    together

J<sup>ɓ</sup>    C̄,    Ȳ V<sup>nc</sup>    ɛ<sub>ɔ</sub>    J<sup>r</sup>    S. S.    ɟ̣    T̄ ɟ̣<sup>u</sup>  
sleep    here,    but    you    must    not    touch    my    horns

T<sup>n</sup>    T<sup>o</sup>.    ɟ̣    T̄ ɟ̣<sup>u</sup>    t<sup>ɛ</sup>    ɟ̣<sup>u</sup>    T<sup>ɓ</sup> C<sup>ɓ</sup>  
at    all    exclamation.    my    horns    can    burn    people

55    T<sup>n</sup>.    T̄    L<sup>n</sup> ɟ̣"    Y<sup>̄</sup>    ɟ<sub>u</sub>    Y<sup>u</sup>    T<sup>n</sup>    J<sup>ɓ</sup>    L<sub>ɛ</sub>.  
hand.    the    deer    made    was    very    get    sleep    gone.

T<sup>u</sup>    C̄    Cɟ̄<sup>ɔ̄</sup>    T̄ ɛ<sub>r</sub> V<sub>u</sub>    ɟ<sub>ni</sub>    S. S.    T̄    L<sup>n</sup> ɟ̣"  
the    tiger    crawled    quietly    went    touched    the    deer

t<sup>r</sup>,    ɟ̣<sup>u</sup>    ɛ<sub>n</sub>    t<sup>nc</sup>    T<sub>o</sub>.    T<sup>u</sup>    C̄    ɛ<sup>o</sup>  
classifier    horn    thus    cold    quite.    the    tiger    relax

S<sup>nc</sup>    J<sup>ɓ</sup>.    T<sup>u</sup>    C̄    T<sup>n</sup>    J<sup>ɓ</sup>    L<sub>ɛ</sub>    T̄    L<sup>n</sup> ɟ̣"  
heart    sleep.    the    tiger    get    sleep    gone    the    deer

ɟ̣    L<sub>o</sub>    ɛ<sup>r</sup><sub>nc</sub>    T<sup>u</sup>    Y<sup>̄</sup> Cɛ<sub>n</sub>    T<sup>ɛ</sup>    ɛ<sup>o</sup>    T<sup>n</sup>    T<sup>u</sup>  
rose    came    took    the    ashes    fire    placed    on    the

60    C̄    t<sup>r</sup>,    T<sup>n</sup>    ɛ<sup>nc</sup>.    T̄    ɛ<sub>n</sub>  
tiger    classifier    hand    completed.    time    thus

S<sup>ɔ̄</sup> C<sup>T</sup><sub>u</sub>    L<sub>o</sub>.    T<sup>u</sup>    C̄    T̄    T<sup>u</sup>    L<sup>n</sup> ɟ̣"    ɟ̣    L<sub>o</sub>.  
morning    come    the    tiger    and    the    deer    rose    come.

T<sup>u</sup>    C̄    ɛ<sup>r</sup><sub>nc</sub>    T<sup>u</sup>    C̄    t<sup>r</sup>,    T<sup>n</sup>    ɛ<sup>r</sup><sub>nc</sub>  
the    tiger    took    the    tiger    classifier    hand    took

V<sub>u</sub>                    ʈ<sup>nc</sup>.        T<sup>-</sup> L<sup>n</sup> ɟ<sup>u</sup>    ʈ<sub>n</sub>,        Λ<sub>ɛ</sub>        ʈ̊  
covered completed. the deer said, old man tiger

ʈ<sub>ɔ</sub>                    ʈ',        T<sup>n</sup>        Y<sup>-</sup>        ʈ<sup>ɔ̃</sup>        ʈ̊.        T<sup>u</sup>        ʈ̊  
your classifier hand make how query. the tiger

65    ʈ<sub>n</sub>,        ɟ̊            ʈ',        T<sup>n</sup>        ʈ<sup>n</sup>        ɟ̊.        Y<sup>-</sup>        ʈ<sup>ɔ̃</sup>.        T<sup>-</sup>  
said, my classifier hand not see make how. the

L<sup>n</sup> ɟ<sup>u</sup>    ʈ<sub>n</sub>,        Y<sup>u</sup>        T<sub>nc</sub>        Y<sup>-</sup> ʈ<sup>ɔ̃</sup> 'ɟ̊°    ʈ<sub>ɔ</sub>    T<sup>u</sup>    S. S.  
deer said, very truly, last night you get touch

ɟ̊    T<sup>-</sup> ɟ<sup>u</sup>    ɟ̊<sup>ɔ̃</sup> ʈ̊,            ʈ̊        ɟ<sup>u</sup>        ʈ<sub>ɔ</sub>  
my horns doubtless, therefore burnt your

ʈ',                    T<sup>n</sup>.  
classifier hand.

**M403**  
**The foolish tiger.**

*Told by Wang Ming-ji.*

Notes.

This story is recorded in Document H (no. 2, page 1).

**M404**  
**The toad and the tiger.**

*Told by Yang Ya-go.*

Introduction.

The main difference between the version of this story told by Yang Ya-go and that written by Wang Ming-ji, is that here, the encounter between the tiger and the deer has disappeared. There is no way of determining whether the deer story was an integral part which has been lost from this version, or an extraneous element which has been added to the other.

**M404**  
**The toad and the tiger.**

*Told by Yang Ya-go.*

The toad wanted to go to Sichuan. As he went he met a tiger who asked him, "Where are you going?" The toad said, "I am going to Sichuan". The tiger said, "You idiot! How can you possibly get to Sichuan?" The toad said, "Well then, come let us two compete in jumping over the gully". The tiger said to the toad, "You jump on ahead". But the toad said, "You are big, you must jump first, on ahead". So the tiger jumped ahead, but the toad held on to his tail. When the tiger had jumped over the gully, he called, "Come on!" But the toad said, "I am here already".

The toad said to the tiger, "Well then, let us two go in search of game to eat, and then demonstrate our success by throwing up". The tiger went everywhere in search for half a day, but did not find anything at all to eat. He ate just a bit of grass. For his part, the toad found a patch of yellow mushrooms. There he ate, and he ate a lot. When the tiger arrived back, the toad said, "You throw up first". The tiger said, "No, you should throw up". But the toad replied, "You are big, you must throw up first". The tiger urged and urged until he was tired, but all that came forth was a bit of grass. The toad threw up the yellow mushrooms, a great deal indeed. The tiger said, "What is this?" The toad said, "These are your mother and father's eyes!" The tiger was afraid and fled.

M404

T̄    ㄟㄣ    ㄘㄥ。    ㄊ    ㄥ̇。  
the toad with the tiger.

---

T̄    ㄟㄣ    ㄆ̄    ㄉ    ㄩ" ㄊ"。    T̄    ㄟㄣ    ㄉ"。  
the toad wanted go to Sichuan. the toad went

ㄘㄟ"    ㄊ    ㄥ̇。    ㄊ    ㄥ̇    ㄘ    T̄    ㄟㄣ    ㄊ"。  
met the tiger. the tiger asked the toad said,

ㄘ    ㄆ̄    ㄉ    ㄐ' ㄊ"。    T̄    ㄟㄣ    ㄊ"    ㄐ    ㄆ̄  
you want go to where. the toad said, I want

ㄉ    ㄩ" ㄊ"。    ㄊ    ㄥ̇    ㄊ"    ㄘ    ㄊ"  
go to Sichuan. the tiger said, you the person

5    ㄩ" ㄊ    ㄩ" ㄊ    ㄥ̇,    ㄘ    ㄉ"    ㄉ    ㄩ" ㄊ"    ㄊ"    ㄊ  
idiot    this, you go go to Sichuan get also

ㄩ" ㄘ"。    T̄    ㄟㄣ    ㄊ"    ㄘ    ㄊ" ㄘ"    T̄    ㄩ"  
how. the toad said, in that case, come two

ㄊ"    ㄊ" ㄊ    ㄉ'nc    ㄩ" ㄘ"。    ㄊ    ㄥ̇    ㄘㄥ。  
classifier compete jump gully. the tiger with

T̄    ㄟㄣ    ㄊ"    ㄘ    ㄉ'nc    ㄐ' ㄘㄊ"。    T̄    ㄟㄣ    ㄊ"    ㄊ"  
the toad said, you jump ahead. the toad said,

ㄘ    ㄊ"    ㄘ    ㄆ̄    ㄰"    ㄉ'nc    ㄐ' ㄘㄊ"。    ㄊ    ㄥ̇  
you big you must first jump ahead. the tiger

10    ㄉ'nc    ㄐ' ㄘㄊ"    T̄    ㄟㄣ    ㄊ"    ㄊ    ㄥ̇    T̄  
jumped ahead, the toad held on the tiger the

ㄘㄊ"。    ㄊ    ㄥ̇    ㄉ'nc    ㄊ"    ㄩ" ㄘ"。    ㄊ    ㄥ̇  
tail. the tiger jumped across gully. the tiger

ㄐ",    ㄊ    ㄊ"。    T̄    ㄟㄣ    ㄊ"    ㄐ  
called, come exclamation. the toad said, I

ㄘ"    ㄥ̇。  
situated here.

T̄    ㄟㄣ    ㄘㄥ。    ㄊ    ㄥ̇    ㄊ"    ㄘ    ㄊ" ㄘ"    ㄩ"  
the toad with the tiger said, in that case two

- 15 L<sup>3</sup>                    ɔ<sub>11</sub>   C<sup>̄</sup>T<sup>1</sup>   C<sup>1</sup>J<sup>1</sup>   C<sup>11</sup>   L<sub>o</sub>   C<sup>̄</sup>T<sup>1</sup>   ɾ<sup>0</sup> J<sup>1</sup>ʔ<sup>1</sup>.  
classifier go seek game eat come sick show.
- T<sub>v</sub>   Ĩ<sup>o</sup>   †<sup>1</sup>   J<sup>o</sup>   T<sup>u</sup>   ɔ<sub>11</sub>   C<sup>̄</sup>T<sup>1</sup>,   C<sup>̄</sup>T<sup>1</sup>   Y<sup>n</sup>  
the tiger every place all went seek, seek one
- C<sup>1</sup>T<sup>ɔ̄</sup>   'C<sup>u</sup>,   C<sup>̄</sup>T<sup>1</sup>   ɾ<sup>n</sup>   T<sup>11</sup>   C<sup>1</sup>L<sup>1</sup> J<sup>1</sup>   J<sup>1</sup> J<sup>1</sup>   C<sup>11</sup>.   C<sub>o</sub>  
half day , seek not get at all anything eat. he
- C<sup>11</sup>   Y<sup>n</sup>   †<sup>o</sup>   C<sup>1</sup>J<sup>3</sup>   L<sub>o</sub>.   T<sup>1</sup>   L<sup>1</sup><sub>nc</sub>   J<sup>n</sup>  
ate one piece grass come. the toad for his part
- C<sub>o</sub>   C<sup>̄</sup>T<sup>1</sup>   J<sub>o</sub>   Y<sup>n</sup>   ɔ<sub>11</sub>   C<sup>1</sup>L<sup>n</sup>   V<sup>ɔ̄</sup>,   C<sub>o</sub>  
he sought saw one patch mushrooms yellow, he
- 20 C<sup>11</sup>   Y<sup>n</sup>,   C<sub>o</sub>   C<sup>11</sup>   L<sup>11</sup>   L<sub>o</sub>.   T<sub>v</sub>   Ĩ<sup>o</sup>   L<sub>o</sub>  
ate there, he ate much come. the tiger came
- C<sup>1</sup>L<sup>11</sup>   T<sup>ɔ̄</sup>.   T<sup>1</sup>   L<sup>1</sup><sub>nc</sub>   ɾ<sub>n</sub>,   L<sub>o</sub>   S<sup>u</sup>   C<sup>̄</sup>T<sup>1</sup>.  
arrived finish. the toad said, you first sick.
- T<sub>v</sub>   Ĩ<sup>o</sup>   ɾ<sub>n</sub>,   Ā   ɔ<sub>v</sub>   L<sub>o</sub>   C<sup>̄</sup>T<sup>1</sup>.   T<sup>1</sup>   L<sup>1</sup><sub>nc</sub>  
the tiger said, want that you sick. the toad
- ɾ<sub>n</sub>,   L<sub>o</sub>   ɓ<sup>o</sup>,   Ā   ɔ<sub>v</sub>   L<sub>o</sub>   S<sup>u</sup>   C<sup>̄</sup>T<sup>1</sup>.   T<sub>v</sub>  
said, you big, want that you first sick. the
- Ĩ<sup>o</sup>   C<sup>̄</sup>T<sup>1</sup>,   C<sup>̄</sup>T<sup>1</sup>   Δ<sup>1</sup>   T<sup>ɔ̄</sup>,   L<sup>1</sup>   J<sub>o</sub>   Y<sup>n</sup>  
tiger sick, sick tired finish, only see one
- 25 †<sup>o</sup>   C<sup>1</sup>J<sup>3</sup>   T<sub>ɛ</sub>   L<sub>o</sub>.   T<sup>1</sup>   L<sup>1</sup><sub>nc</sub>   C<sup>̄</sup>T<sup>1</sup>   T<sub>ɛ</sub>  
piece grass out come. the toad sick out
- C<sup>1</sup>L<sup>n</sup>   V<sup>ɔ̄</sup>   ɔ<sub>v</sub>   L<sup>11</sup>   T<sup>1</sup> T<sup>1</sup><sub>nc</sub>   L<sub>o</sub>.   T<sub>v</sub>   Ĩ<sup>o</sup>  
mushrooms yellow which much very come. the tiger
- ɾ<sub>n</sub>,   T<sup>1</sup> C<sup>1</sup>   ɔ<sub>v</sub>   J<sup>1</sup> J<sup>1</sup>.   T<sup>1</sup>   L<sup>1</sup><sub>nc</sub>   ɾ<sub>n</sub>,   T<sup>1</sup> C<sup>1</sup>   ɔ<sub>v</sub>  
said, this is what. the toad said, this is
- L<sub>o</sub>   C<sup>1</sup><sub>nc</sub>   L<sub>o</sub>   V<sub>v</sub>   †<sup>1</sup> L<sup>u</sup> ɔ<sup>1</sup>.   T<sub>v</sub>   Ĩ<sup>o</sup>  
your mother your father the eyes. the tiger
- C<sup>1</sup>L<sup>11</sup>,   T<sub>v</sub>   L<sup>o</sup>   J<sup>1</sup>   L<sub>ɛ</sub>.  
feared, the tiger fled gone.

**M404**  
**The toad and the tiger.**

*Told by Yang Ya-go.*

Notes.

This story is recorded in Document J (no. 5, page 11).

The text of this song is as it was written in Document J, but the script has been updated from the early form in use in 1911.

**M405**  
**The rabbit's great idea.**

*Told by Yang Xiu-gong.*

Introduction.

This story reflects the social conditions in which, through many generations, the Miao had lived. In the border area of Yunnan and Guizhou they were tenants on the estates of feudal landlords who often held the power of life and death over them. The tyrannical tiger was exactly parallel to the tyrannical landlord.

**M405**  
**The rabbit's great idea.**

*Told by Yang Xiu-gong.*

They tell a story that once upon a time there was a forest where lived a tiger. The wild creatures in the forest had to give one animal each day for the tiger to eat, the various kinds of animal taking it in turn. On one occasion it was the turn of the rabbits, when a rabbit had to be eaten, but at the time he should have gone, the rabbit did not go. Two days went by, and then he went. The tiger said, "You little rabbit there! I expected you much earlier, why have you only today turned out and come?" The rabbit said, "I came very early, but down yonder is a white tiger. He is stronger than you, and he wanted to eat me. Well, I told him that you were here waiting to eat me, and I had to talk to him nicely before he eventually allowed me to come". Now the tiger was angry and said, "How is it that there is someone stronger than I? You take me to see him!" The rabbit took the tiger along until they came to a large pool of water. The rabbit said, "You go and look, he is here all right!" The tiger went and looked and saw his reflection in the bottom of the water pool. The tiger jumped down to catch his reflection and was drowned in the water. All the wild animals in the forest praised the rabbit greatly.

M405

Ḳ            ɔ̣    ɔ̣'ḡ ḡ'    ʒ".  
 rabbit    which    scheme    good.

---

C̣    ɾ̣    ɔ̣' Ṭ    ɔ̣    Ỵ Ṭ'ḡ Ḷ    ɔ̣-    Ỵ<sup>n</sup>  
 they    say    story    that    of    old    there    was    one

Ḷ<sup>u</sup>            ɔ̣° Ỵ- ʒ̣            C̣<sup>no</sup>            Ỵ<sup>n</sup>            Ṭ<sub>u</sub>            Ċ̣.  
 classifier    forest    situated    one    classifier    tiger.

Ḷ<sup>u</sup>    ɔ̣° Ỵ- ʒ̣            ḡ̣            ɛ̣=    ɔ̣° Ỵ- ʒ̣    †̣'    'C̣<sup>u</sup>    Ỵ<sup>n</sup>  
 the    forest    that    one    cattle    forest    each    day    one

†̣̄    Ḳ̄    S̄<sup>o</sup>    Ỵ<sup>n</sup>            Ṭ<sub>u</sub>            ɔ̣<sub>u</sub>    ɾ̣'ḡ    Ṭ<sup>u</sup>    Ċ̣<sup>o</sup>  
 kind    must    give    one    classifier    go    for    the    tiger

5    C̣<sup>u</sup>.            ɔ̣-            Ỵ<sup>n</sup>            'C̣<sup>u</sup> C̣<sup>no</sup>            †̣<sub>o</sub>            Ṭ<sup>-</sup>            Ḳ̄  
 eat.    there    was    one    occasion    reach    the    rabbit

C̣ɾ̣<sup>u</sup>,    Ḳ̄    C̣<sup>u</sup>    Ḳ̄    Ṭ̄.            †̣<sub>o</sub>            ɛ̣<sup>n</sup>    ɔ̣<sub>u</sub>  
 turn,    want    eat    rabbit    finish.    reach    time    that

ɔ̣<sub>u</sub>    Ṭ<sup>-</sup>    Ḳ̄    Ṭ<sup>n</sup>    ɔ̣<sub>u</sub>.            ɛ̣'<sup>no</sup>    Ḷ<sub>ε</sub>    Ỵ<sup>-</sup>    'C̣<sup>u</sup>    Ṭ<sup>-</sup>  
 go    the    rabbit    not    go.    pass    gone    two    days    the

Ḳ̄            ɔ̣<sub>u</sub>            Ṭ̄.            Ṭ<sup>u</sup>            Ċ̣<sup>o</sup>            ɾ̣<sub>n</sub>,            ɛ̣<sub>o</sub>    Ṭ<sup>-</sup>    ɛ̣<sub>o</sub>  
 rabbit    went    finish.    the    tiger    said,    you    little

Ḳ̄            ḡ̣,            C̣<sup>†</sup>    Ṭ<sup>u</sup>    Ṭ<sup>o</sup>    ɛ̣<sub>o</sub>    Ṭ̄.  
 rabbit    that    one,    early    all    await    you    finish.

10    Ỵ<sup>-</sup> ɛ̣<sup>o</sup> C̣<sup>-</sup> ɛ̣<sub>o</sub> 'ɔ̣° Ċ̄    Ṭ<sup>-</sup> Ḷ<sub>nc</sub>            Ṭ<sub>ε</sub>            Ṭ<sup>-</sup>            Ṭ<sup>-</sup>            Ḳ̄  
 why    you    today    slowly    go    out    come.    the    rabbit

ɾ̣<sub>n</sub>    ɔ̣̣    Ṭ<sup>-</sup>            C̣<sup>†</sup>    Ṭ<sup>-</sup> Ṭ<sub>nc</sub>,    ḡ̣ V<sup>nc</sup>    ɔ̣'    ɔ̣<sup>n</sup> Ṭ<sup>n</sup>  
 said,    I    came    early    very,    but    down    yonder

ɔ̣-            Ỵ<sup>n</sup>            Ṭ<sub>u</sub>            Ċ̣<sup>o</sup>            Δ<sup>ε</sup>,    C̣<sub>o</sub>    Ṭ<sub>u</sub>  
 there    is    one    classifier    tiger    white,    he    strong

Ḳ̄ ḡ̣            ɛ̣<sub>o</sub>.    C̣<sub>o</sub>    Ḳ̄    C̣<sup>u</sup>    ɔ̣̣.            Ỵ<sup>-</sup> Ḷ<sup>n</sup> Ċ̣<sup>o</sup>            ɔ̣̣  
 more    than    you.    he    want    eat    me.    make    like    this    I

C̣ɾ̣<sub>o</sub>.    C̣<sub>o</sub>    ɾ̣<sub>n</sub>    ɛ̣<sub>o</sub>            C̣<sup>no</sup>            Ċ̣<sup>o</sup>            Ḳ̄            C̣<sup>u</sup>            ɔ̣̣.  
 with    him    said    you    situate    here    want    eat    me.

15    ǰ̣   C̣.   C̣   ʎ̣   ʒ̣"   Ḷ<sup>u</sup>,   C̣   Ṭ<sup>-</sup> Ḷ<sup>nc</sup>   ǰ̣<sup>o</sup>  
 I   with   him   said   good   words,   he   presently   allow  
  
      ǰ̣   Ṭ<sup>-</sup>,   Ṭ<sup>v</sup>   ǰ̣<sup>o</sup>   C̣   Ỵ<sup>o</sup> Ṣ<sup>nc</sup>   ʎ̣<sup>n</sup>,   Ỵ<sup>-</sup> ǰ̣<sup>o</sup> Ċ̣   ǰ̣<sup>-</sup>  
 me   come.   the   tiger   he   angry   said,   why   there   is  
  
      ǰ̣<sup>o</sup>   ǰ̣<sup>v</sup>   Ṭ<sup>u</sup>   ǰ̣<sup>-</sup> ǰ̣<sup>o</sup>   ǰ̣   ǰ̣<sup>o</sup>.   ǰ̣   ǰ̣<sup>o</sup>   ǰ̣<sup>v</sup>   ǰ̣<sup>o</sup>  
 the   one   which   strong   more   than   I   still.   you   take  
  
      ǰ̣   ǰ̣<sup>u</sup>   C̣<sup>o</sup>   Ṭ<sup>-</sup>   ǰ̣<sup>-</sup>   ǰ̣<sup>o</sup>   Ṭ<sup>v</sup>   ǰ̣<sup>o</sup>   ǰ̣<sup>u</sup>   ǰ̣<sup>o</sup>  
 me   go   look.   the   rabbit   took   the   tiger   go   reach  
  
      Ḷ<sup>u</sup>   Ỵ<sup>-</sup> Ḷ<sup>o</sup>   ǰ̣<sup>o</sup>   Ỵ<sup>o</sup>.   Ṭ<sup>-</sup>   ǰ̣<sup>-</sup>   ʎ̣<sup>n</sup>,   ǰ̣   ǰ̣<sup>u</sup>  
 the   large   pool   water.   the   rabbit   said,   you   go  
  
 20    C̣<sup>-</sup>,   C̣   C̣<sup>nc</sup>   Ṿ<sup>o</sup>   Ċ̣<sup>o</sup>   ǰ̣<sup>nc</sup>   Ṭ<sup>o</sup>.   Ṭ<sup>v</sup>  
 look,   he   situated   at   here   so   it   is   finish.   the  
  
      ǰ̣<sup>o</sup>   ǰ̣<sup>u</sup>   C̣<sup>o</sup>   Ṭ<sup>v</sup>   ǰ̣<sup>o</sup>   ǰ̣<sup>o</sup>   C̣   Ṭ<sup>v</sup>  
 tiger   went   look.   the   tiger   saw   his   the  
  
      Ỵ<sup>-</sup> C̣<sup>o</sup>"   C̣<sup>nc</sup>   Ḷ<sup>o</sup> ǰ̣<sup>o</sup>   ǰ̣<sup>o</sup>   Ỵ<sup>o</sup>.   Ỵ<sup>-</sup> Ḷ<sup>o</sup>   C̣<sup>o</sup>  
 reflection   situated   bottom   pool   water.   so   he  
  
      Δ̣<sup>nc</sup>   ǰ̣<sup>o</sup>   ǰ̣<sup>u</sup>   ǰ̣<sup>-</sup>   C̣   Ṭ<sup>v</sup>   Ỵ<sup>-</sup> C̣<sup>o</sup>".   Ỵ<sup>o</sup>  
 jump   go   down   go   catch   his   the   reflection.   water  
  
      ǰ̣<sup>o</sup>   Ṭ<sup>v</sup>   ǰ̣<sup>o</sup>   Ṭ<sup>-</sup>   Ḷ<sup>o</sup>   Ṭ<sup>o</sup>.   Ṭ<sup>v</sup>   C̣<sup>o</sup>  
 drowned   the   tiger   dead   gone   finish.   the   animals  
  
 30    ǰ̣<sup>o</sup> Ỵ<sup>-</sup> ǰ̣<sup>o</sup>   ǰ̣<sup>v</sup>   C̣<sup>nc</sup>   Ḷ<sup>u</sup>   Ỵ<sup>-</sup> ǰ̣<sup>o</sup>   Ċ̣<sup>o</sup>   Ḷ<sup>o</sup>  
 wild   which   situated   the   forest   this   praised  
  
      Ṭ<sup>-</sup>   ǰ̣<sup>-</sup>   Ṭ<sup>-</sup> Ṭ<sup>nc</sup>.  
 the   rabbit   much.

**M405**  
**The rabbit's great idea.**

*Told by Yang Xiu-gong.*

Notes.

This story is recorded in Document H (no. 27, page 16).

**M406**  
**Disaster for the frogs.**

*Told by Wang Ming-ji.*

Introduction.

This story is a fable. Disaster overtook the frogs because they had not the wit to see through the fox's flattery.

**M406**  
**Disaster for the frogs.**

*Told by Wang Ming-ji.*

They say that a fox climbed to the edge of a bog, where he heard the frogs croaking and making a great noise. The fox said, "Oh! friends, how beautifully you sing! Do go and bring your other friends and sing to me!" The whole tribe of frogs gathered to croak to the fox, but he gathered them all and ate them.

M406

T̄ J̄ T" J" CA.  
the frogs get trouble.

---

C₃ ṽₙ Ḷᵥ Tᵛ Ȳ Tᵑ Ḷ" CḶₙ Lᵛ Ȳ CTᵛ  
they say that the fox went climbed the edge

J" t̄'. C₃ Ḷ" 'C̄ Ḷᵥ Tᵛ Ȳ J̄ J̄' Ḷₙ  
bog. he went heard that the frogs croak thus

CḸ CḶ₃ T̄ Tₙc. Tᵛ Ȳ Tᵑ ṽₙ, Ḷ, Ḷᵛ L̄  
noisily very. the fox said, exclamation, friends

Ḷₙ I'ᵛ CḶ" 3" T̄ Tₙc Yₒ. Ḷ" I'ᵑ  
you sing songs well very exclamation. go fetch

5 Ḷₙ Ḷᵛ L̄ T̄ I'ᵛ CḶ" J'ᵑ Ḷ. CḶᵛ T̄  
your friends come sing songs show me. tribe the

J̄ I'ᵛ Ḷ₃ T̄ t̄₃ T̄, J̄ J'ᵑ Tᵛ Ȳ Tᵑ.  
frogs all gathered come, croaked show the fox.

Tᵛ Ȳ Tᵑ J" I'ᵛ Ḷ₃ C" T̄₃.  
the fox collected all ate finish.

**M406**  
**Disaster for the frogs.**

*Told by Wang Ming-ji.*

Notes.

This story is recorded in Document H (no. 4, page 2).

**M407**  
**The fox tricks the crow.**

*Told by Yang Xiu-gong.*

Introduction.

The ending of this story was borrowed from the earlier tale of the toad and the crow. Here again, the frustrated crow is depicted as lapsing into colloquial Chinese with a phrase meaning, "It is all for nothing".

**M407**  
**The fox tricks the crow.**

*Told by Yang Xiu-gong.*

They tell a story that, once upon a time, a crow went to a Miao village in search of meat to eat. He went and saw a Miao woman cutting up meat at the doorway of the house. When the Miao woman went into the house to find a basin, the crow flew over, took a piece of meat and then flew away. He went and perched on the branch of a tree with the piece of meat in his beak. He thought, "Now I shall have meat to eat!" and felt very pleased with himself indeed.

In this place there was a fox. The fox was very hungry, for all night long he had been searching for food and had found nothing at all. He raised his head and saw the piece of meat in the crow's beak, and muttered to himself, "I am so hungry, how I would love to eat that piece of meat!" So he said to the crow, "Big brother crow, are you well? My word, today you look fine! I wonder whether you are also in good voice, for I love to listen to your singing!" Because the crow had not many friends, and for days on end no one had a good word for him, when the fox praised him in this way he was very pleased, and opened his beak and sang, "Ah-la, ah-la", like this, and the piece of meat fell to the ground. The fox did not wait for the crow to finish his singing. He quickly took the piece of meat and ran home and ate it. Now the crow realised that the fox had tricked him, but all he could do was to caw, "Ah, ah, be-la-la! Ah, ah, be-la-la!"

M407

T<sup>u</sup> Y<sup>-</sup> T<sup>ɔ</sup>      ɕ<sup>1</sup>      T<sup>u</sup> L<sup>n</sup> Y<sup>-</sup>.  
 the fox deceives the crow.

---

C<sub>3</sub> ɲ<sub>n</sub> ɕ<sup>1</sup> T<sub>11</sub> ɕ<sub>u</sub> Y<sup>-</sup> T<sup>11</sup> L<sup>n</sup> T<sup>u</sup> L<sup>n</sup> Y<sup>-</sup> ɔ<sub>11</sub> ɕ<sup>1</sup>  
 they say story that of old the crow went seek

ɕT<sup>1</sup> ɕ<sup>11</sup> Δ<sup>-</sup> Y<sup>n</sup> ʒ<sub>o</sub> 'ɔ<sup>11</sup>. C<sub>3</sub> ɔ<sub>11</sub> ɕ<sub>o</sub>  
 meat eat go to one village Miao. he went see

Y<sup>n</sup> L<sup>ɔ</sup> Y<sup>-</sup> ɕ<sub>o</sub> 'ɔ<sup>11</sup> ɕ<sup>no</sup> Y<sup>-</sup> Δ<sup>11</sup> ɕT<sup>-</sup>  
 one classifier woman Miao situated door house

ɕ<sup>1</sup> ɕT<sup>1</sup>. T<sup>11</sup> ɕ<sub>u</sub> L<sup>ɔ</sup> Y<sup>-</sup> ɕ<sub>o</sub> 'ɔ<sup>11</sup> ɕ<sub>u</sub> Δ<sup>-</sup>  
 slice meat. when the woman Miao entered go to

5 ɕT<sup>-</sup> ɔ<sub>11</sub> ɕ<sup>1</sup> Y<sup>n</sup> L<sup>u</sup> ɕ<sup>1o</sup> V<sup>ɔ</sup>, T<sup>u</sup> L<sup>n</sup> Y<sup>-</sup>  
 house go seek one classifier basin, the crow

Λ<sup>ɔ</sup> ɔ<sub>11</sub> ɕ<sup>1nc</sup> Y<sup>n</sup> t<sup>1</sup> ɕT<sup>1</sup>, ɕ<sub>u</sub> Λ<sup>ɔ</sup> ɕ<sup>1</sup>  
 flew went took one lump meat, then flew fled

L<sub>ɛ</sub>. C<sub>3</sub> ɔ<sub>11</sub> t<sub>ɛ</sub> Y<sup>n</sup> ɕ<sup>n</sup> ɕT<sup>11</sup>, L<sup>u</sup> t<sup>1</sup>  
 gone. he went perched one branch tree, the lump

ɕT<sup>1</sup> ɕ<sup>no</sup> V<sub>u</sub> C<sub>3</sub> L<sup>u</sup> Y<sup>-</sup> ɕɕ<sup>11</sup>. C<sub>3</sub> ɕT<sub>3</sub>, ɕ̄ ɕ̄<sup>n</sup>  
 meat situated in his the mouth. He thought, now

ɕ<sup>u</sup> ɔ<sup>-</sup> ɕT<sup>1</sup> ɕ<sub>11</sub>. C<sub>3</sub> S<sup>nc</sup> L<sub>o</sub> ɕ̄ T<sup>-</sup> T<sub>nc</sub>.  
 I have meat eat. his heart happy very.

10 ɕ<sup>no</sup> ɕ<sup>1o</sup> T<sup>n</sup> ɕ<sup>1nc</sup> ɕ̄ ɔ<sup>-</sup> Y<sup>n</sup>  
 situated place country this there was one

T<sub>u</sub> Y<sup>-</sup> T<sup>ɔ</sup>. T<sup>u</sup> Y<sup>-</sup> T<sup>ɔ</sup> ɕ<sup>11</sup> T<sup>-</sup> T<sub>nc</sub>. Y<sup>n</sup> 'ɔ<sup>o</sup> S<sup>ɔ</sup> ɕT<sup>u</sup>  
 classifier fox. the fox hungry very. all night

C<sub>3</sub> L ɕ<sup>1</sup> ɕ<sup>1</sup> ɕ<sup>11</sup>, ɕ<sup>1</sup> T<sup>n</sup> T<sup>11</sup> ɕ<sup>-</sup> Y<sup>-</sup> ɕ<sup>1</sup>.  
 he had sought food eat, sought not get anything.

C<sub>3</sub> ɕ<sup>ɔ</sup> L<sup>n</sup> ɕ<sup>11</sup> T<sup>11</sup> Y<sup>-</sup> ɕ<sup>1</sup>, ɕ<sub>o</sub> L<sup>u</sup> t<sup>1</sup> ɕT<sup>1</sup>  
 he stretched head to above, saw the lump meat

ɕ<sup>no</sup> T<sup>u</sup> L<sup>n</sup> Y<sup>-</sup> C<sub>3</sub> Y<sup>-</sup> ɕɕ<sup>11</sup>. C<sub>3</sub> Λ<sub>v</sub> ɲ<sub>n</sub> Λ<sub>v</sub>  
 situated the crow his mouth. he self said self

- 15 L<sup>u</sup>      ɛ<sub>n</sub>      ʝ<sup>n</sup> T<sup>s</sup>,    ʝ      ɛ''      T<sup>-</sup> T<sub>nc</sub>,    ʝ      ʏ<sup>u</sup>  
 words    thus    mutter,    I    hunger    very,    I    very much
- ɛɛ<sup>s</sup>      ɛ''      t''      ɛɟ<sup>i</sup>      V<sub>u</sub>.      ɛ<sub>s</sub>      ɬ<sub>u</sub>      ɛɬ<sub>o</sub>      T<sup>u</sup>  
 like    eat    lump    meat    there.    he    then    with    the
- L<sup>n</sup> Y<sup>-</sup>    ɬ<sub>n</sub>,      t<sup>-</sup>      Y<sup>-</sup> ɟ<sub>u</sub>      L<sup>n</sup> Y<sup>-</sup>,    T<sub>nc</sub>    ɛ<sub>s</sub>  
 crow    said,    the    elder brother    crow,    query    you
- ʒ'' ɛ<sup>no</sup>.      ɬ,      'ɟ° ɛ̄      ɛ<sub>s</sub>      ʏ      ɛɬ<sub>n</sub> ʒ''      T<sup>-</sup> T<sub>nc</sub>.  
 well.    exclamation,    today    you    very    smart    very much.
- T<sup>n</sup>      ʝ''      T<sub>nc</sub>      ɛ<sub>s</sub>      ʝ<sup>o</sup> Y<sup>-</sup> ʝ<sup>b</sup>    L<sub>-</sub>      ʒ''      T<sup>'nc</sup>.  
 not    know    query    your    voice    also    good    as well.
- 20 ʝ      ɬ      ɛɛ<sup>'s</sup>      ɛ''      ɛ<sup>o</sup>    I<sup>'u</sup>      ɛɟ<sup>u</sup>.      ʏ<sup>n</sup> ɟ<sub>u</sub>  
 I    very much    like    listen    you    sing    songs.    Because
- T<sup>u</sup>    L<sup>n</sup> Y<sup>-</sup>    T<sup>n</sup>    ɟ-    ʝ<sup>n</sup> ɛ<sup>nu</sup>      L<sup>b</sup>      ʌ<sup>u</sup> L<sub>-</sub>,    T<sup>-</sup>  
 the    crow    not    have    many    classifier    friends,    and
- 'ɛ<sup>u</sup>    'ɛ<sup>u</sup>    T<sup>n</sup>    ɟ-    ʝ T<sub>s</sub>    ɬ<sub>n</sub>    ɛ<sub>s</sub>    ɟ<sub>u</sub>    ʒ''    ɛ̄,  
 day    day    not    have    any one    say    he    is    good    so,
- T<sup>'u</sup> ɟ<sub>u</sub>    T<sup>u</sup>    Y<sup>-</sup> T<sup>o</sup>      †      ɛ<sub>s</sub>      L<sup>n</sup>      ɛ̄,      ɛ<sub>s</sub>      Y<sup>-</sup> S<sup>nc</sup>  
 when    the    fox    praised    him    like    this,    his    heart
- L<sub>-</sub>      T<sup>-</sup> T<sub>nc</sub>,    ɛ<sub>s</sub>      ɬ<sub>u</sub>      T<sup>-</sup>      Y<sup>-</sup> L<sup>o</sup>    I<sup>'u</sup>      ɛɟ<sup>u</sup>      ɬ<sub>n</sub>,  
 happy    very,    he    then    opened    lips    sang    song    said,
- 25 Y<sup>-</sup> L<sup>-</sup>,    Y<sup>-</sup> L<sup>-</sup>,    L<sup>n</sup>    ɛ̄.      t',    ɛɟ<sup>i</sup>    ɬ<sub>u</sub>    ʝ''  
 ah la,    ah la,    like    this.    lump    meat    then    fell
- Δ<sup>-</sup>      ʝ<sup>n</sup> T<sup>n</sup>    L<sub>s</sub>      T<sub>ɛ</sub>.      T<sup>u</sup>    Y<sup>-</sup> T<sup>o</sup>    T<sup>n</sup>    T<sup>o</sup>  
 go to    ground    gone    finish.    the    fox    not    wait
- ɟ<sub>u</sub>      T<sup>u</sup>    L<sup>n</sup> Y<sup>-</sup>    I<sup>'u</sup>      ɛɟ<sup>u</sup>      T<sub>ɛ</sub>      T<sub>ɛ</sub>.      ɛ<sub>s</sub>    ʝ<sup>n</sup> ɛɛ<sup>'r</sup>  
 that    the    crow    sing    song    done    finish.    he    quickly
- ɛ<sup>'nc</sup>    L<sup>u</sup>    t',    ɛɟ<sup>i</sup>    ɬ<sub>u</sub>    ɬ<sub>ɛ</sub>    ɟ<sub>u</sub>    Δ<sup>-</sup>    ɛɟ<sup>-</sup>  
 took    the    lump    meat    then    ran    went    go to    home
- L<sub>s</sub>      ɛ''      S<sup>o</sup>      T<sub>ɛ</sub>.      ɛ̄ ɛ̄    T<sup>u</sup>    L<sup>n</sup> Y<sup>-</sup>    ʝ<sub>o</sub>    ɟ<sub>u</sub>  
 gone    eat    away    finish.    now    the    crow    saw    that
- 30 T<sup>u</sup>    Y<sup>-</sup> T<sup>o</sup>    L<sub>-</sub>      ɛ̄<sup>i</sup>      ɛ<sub>s</sub>      S<sup>o</sup>,    ɛ<sub>s</sub>    T<sup>n</sup>    T<sup>u</sup>    ɛ̄<sup>n</sup>  
 the    fox    had    deceived    him    away,    he    not    get    way

L̄<sup>n</sup> C̄<sup>n</sup>,      C̄      †<sup>s</sup>      J̄<sup>-</sup>      7<sub>n</sub>,      Ȳ<sup>-</sup> Ȳ<sup>-</sup>,      J̄<sub>3</sub> L̄<sup>-</sup> L̄<sup>-</sup>,  
at all,   only   able   caw   say,   ah ah,   all for nothing,

Ȳ<sup>-</sup> Ȳ<sup>-</sup>,      J̄<sub>3</sub> L̄<sup>-</sup> L̄<sup>-</sup>.  
ah ah,   all for nothing.

**M407**  
**The fox tricks the crow.**

*Told by Yang Xiu-gong.*

Notes.

This story is recorded in Document H (No. 51, page 37).

**M408**

**The deception of the fox brings bitterness to the goat.**

*Told by Yang Xiu-gong.*

Introduction.

In this story the fox is shown to be not only cunning but callous. The goat may have been foolish and gullible but hardly deserved the treatment he received. His plight would have struck a sympathetic chord in the Miao heart, for such was their own history.

**M408**

**The deception of the fox brings bitterness to the goat.**

*Told by Yang Xiu-gong.*

They tell a story that once upon a time there was a fox who went for a drink of water, and happened to fall into the water hole. Because the hole was deep and in it there was nothing to stand upon to jump, the fox could not get out. One day a goat went for a drink of water and saw the fox. The goat said, "Fox, what are you doing there?" The fox replied, "I am here drinking the water. The water here is very sweet! Come and we can drink together". When the goat jumped down the fox jumped up and stood on his back, then with a single bound he was out. He turned around, looked at the goat and said, "Good-bye, then! If I should return here again I will come and see you!"

M408

T<sup>v</sup> Y<sup>-</sup> T<sup>3</sup> C<sup>1</sup>, T<sup>v</sup> C<sup>1</sup><sub>r</sub> C<sup>u</sup> Λ<sup>z</sup>.  
 the fox deceive, the goat eat bitterness.

C<sub>3</sub> T<sub>n</sub> J<sup>n</sup> T<sub>u</sub> J<sub>u</sub> Y<sup>-</sup> T<sup>u</sup> L<sup>n</sup>, D<sup>-</sup> Y<sup>n</sup>  
 they say story that of old, there was one

T<sub>u</sub> Y<sup>-</sup> T<sup>3</sup> D<sub>u</sub> T<sub>u</sub> Y<sup>u</sup> C<sub>n</sub> T<sup>u</sup> J<sub>u</sub>  
 classifier fox went drink water thus get fall

Δ<sup>-</sup> L<sup>v</sup> J<sup>o</sup>, Y<sup>u</sup> L<sub>z</sub>. Y<sup>o</sup> J<sub>u</sub> L<sup>v</sup> J<sup>o</sup>  
 go to the hole water gone. because the hole

Y<sup>u</sup> T<sup>o</sup>, V<sub>z</sub> CΔ<sup>o</sup> T<sub>z</sub> T<sup>n</sup> D<sup>-</sup> C<sup>'nc</sup> J<sub>u</sub>  
 very deep, in inside then not have place which

5 J<sup>z</sup> Δ<sup>'nc</sup>. Y<sup>-</sup> L<sup>n</sup> T<sup>v</sup> Y<sup>-</sup> T<sup>3</sup> T<sub>z</sub> L<sub>o</sub> T<sup>n</sup> T<sup>u</sup>.  
 stand jump. so the fox out come not get.

D<sup>-</sup> Y<sup>n</sup> 'C<sup>u</sup>, D<sup>-</sup> Y<sup>n</sup> T<sub>u</sub> C<sup>1</sup><sub>r</sub>  
 there was one day, there was one classifier goat

D<sub>u</sub> T<sub>u</sub> Y<sup>u</sup>, C<sub>3</sub> J<sub>o</sub> T<sup>v</sup> Y<sup>-</sup> T<sup>3</sup>. T<sup>v</sup> C<sup>1</sup><sub>r</sub>  
 went drink water, he saw the fox. the goat

T<sub>n</sub>, T<sup>3</sup>, C<sub>3</sub> C<sup>no</sup> V<sub>z</sub> Y<sup>-</sup> J<sup>r</sup> J<sup>r</sup>. T<sup>3</sup>  
 said, fox, you situated there do what. fox

T<sub>n</sub>, J<sup>u</sup> C<sup>no</sup> C<sup>o</sup> T<sub>u</sub> Y<sup>u</sup>. V<sub>z</sub> C<sup>o</sup>  
 said, I situated here drink water. at here

10 Y<sup>u</sup> J<sup>z</sup> T<sup>-</sup> T<sub>nc</sub>. C<sub>3</sub> T<sup>-</sup> Y<sup>-</sup> L<sup>3</sup>  
 water sweet very. you come two classifier

T<sub>u</sub>. T<sup>v</sup> C<sup>1</sup><sub>r</sub> Δ<sup>'nc</sup> b<sup>u</sup> D<sub>u</sub> T<sub>z</sub>. T<sup>v</sup> Y<sup>-</sup> T<sup>3</sup>  
 drink. the goat jump down went finish. the fox

Δ<sup>'nc</sup> L<sub>o</sub> J<sup>z</sup> T<sup>u</sup> T<sup>v</sup> C<sup>1</sup><sub>r</sub> L<sup>u</sup> T<sup>n</sup> J<sub>u</sub>. Y<sup>n</sup>  
 jumped come stood upon the goat the back. one

CJ<sub>u</sub> T<sub>z</sub> L<sub>o</sub> T<sub>z</sub>. T<sub>z</sub> S<sup>r</sup> L<sub>o</sub> C<sub>z</sub>  
 bound out came finish. then return come look

T<sup>v</sup> C<sup>1</sup><sub>r</sub> T<sub>n</sub>, T<sup>-</sup> L<sub>nc</sub> C<sup>no</sup> T<sub>z</sub>, Y<sup>-</sup> J<sup>u</sup> J<sup>u</sup>  
 the goat said, good-bye finish, second time I

15    Ī      C̄Ē<sub>ni</sub>      Ć,    Ĩ<sup>u</sup>    T̄<sub>v</sub>    T-    C-    Ē<sub>s</sub>.  
if   arrive   here,   I   then   come   look   you.

**M408**

**The deception of the fox brings bitterness to the goat.**

*Told by Yang Xiu-gong.*

Notes.

This story is recorded in Document H (no. 28, page 17).

**M409**  
**The wise goat.**

*Told by Yang Xiu-gong.*

Introduction.

Among the various animals in this story it is the mother goat which is outstanding. Her concern that her youngsters were getting sufficient food, her firm discipline, her resourcefulness and her courage are all in marked contrast to father goat's timorous nature. Not infrequently in a Miao household it was the mother who played a leading role. This may explain why in common speech parents are always referred to as "mother and father" and never as "father and mother".

Of the two predators, the tiger appears as the greater coward. It was his fear that the fox would run off and leave him to the fury of mother goat that prompted the tying together of their tails, with such disastrous results for the fox. In translation the force of the personification of the animals is rather lost by the fact that in English, "coat" is regularly used for an animal's pelt, and "tail" is often used for the nether extremity of an article of human clothing. Miao does not normally use either metaphor.

**M409**  
**The wise goat.**

*Told by Yang Xiu-gong.*

People tell a story that, once upon a time, there was a herd of goats. Every day father goat took the little goats out to graze while mother goat remained at home. One day, mother goat said, "Every day when you take them out you come back so very early". Father goat replied, "The road we have to travel is very long, and when we are on the road we are so afraid that we come back early". Mother goat said, "In that case, today you stay at home and I will take them out".

Mother goat took the children out to graze. Everyone ate with a will, not one played around. When they had eaten their fill, mother goat raised her head and looked up. The moon was already in the middle of the sky. Mother goat said, "We shall not be able to get home, we will go and stay at the foot of the cliff on ahead of us ". So here they went to sleep.

Now there was a fox, which saw them. The fox said, "I would like some goat's flesh to eat, if I can find a way". Then he said, "First I will go and have a look". So the fox went up and barked, "Nghao, nghao, I'm going to eat goat's flesh!" Mother goat struck her horns against the cliff until the sparks flew and bleated, "Bie-ie-ie, let's drink fox broth!" When the fox heard this, he got up and ran away. While he was running he met a tiger. The tiger said to him, "Fox, why are you running?" The fox replied, "I saw a herd of goats over yonder and I was going to eat them. I barked, 'I'm going to eat you!' but they said they were going to drink my broth. So I was frightened and ran away!" The tiger said, "You take me along, and the two of us will go and eat them", but the tiger made the fox go ahead while he followed behind. When they reached the place where the goats were, the tiger roared, "Nggao, I'm going to eat goat's flesh!" The goat bleated, "Bie-ie-ie, let's drink tiger broth!" The tiger said to the fox, "There are ever so many of them, we two cannot possibly eat them. Bring your coat tail and tie it to my coat tail, and we will run away together". So the tiger and the fox knotted their tails together and ran a long way. The tiger looked around at the fox and said, "Fox, it is all very well for you to laugh at me, but I have run till I am tired!" But the fox was not laughing, he had been dragged to his death by the tiger.

M409

Γ'ᵣ    ɔᵥ    ɔᵛ    ɔ̃.  
 goat   who   wise.

---

ɔ̃    ɔ̃    ɔ̃    ɔ̃    ɔ̃    ɔ̃    ɔ̃    ɔ̃    ɔ̃    ɔ̃  
 people   say   story   that   of   old   there   was   one   herd

Γ'ᵣ.    ɔ̃    ɔ̃    ɔ̃    ɔ̃    ɔ̃    ɔ̃    ɔ̃    ɔ̃  
 goats.   every   day   the   father   goat   took   the

ɔ̃    ɔ̃    ɔ̃    ɔ̃    ɔ̃    ɔ̃    ɔ̃    ɔ̃  
 little   ones   go   eat   grass,   mother   goat   situated

ɔ̃-    ɔ̃    ɔ̃    ɔ̃    ɔ̃    ɔ̃    ɔ̃    ɔ̃  
 house.   there   was   one   day   mother   goat   said,   you

5    ɔ̃    ɔ̃    ɔ̃    ɔ̃    ɔ̃    ɔ̃    ɔ̃    ɔ̃  
 take   them   go,   you   every   day   all   come   early

ɔ̃    ɔ̃    ɔ̃    ɔ̃    ɔ̃    ɔ̃    ɔ̃    ɔ̃    ɔ̃  
 very.   father   goat   said,   road   which   we   go   far

ɔ̃    ɔ̃    ɔ̃    ɔ̃    ɔ̃    ɔ̃    ɔ̃    ɔ̃    ɔ̃  
 very,   on   road   then   very   fear   therefore   we   come

ɔ̃    ɔ̃    ɔ̃    ɔ̃    ɔ̃    ɔ̃    ɔ̃    ɔ̃  
 early.   mother   goat   said,   in   that   case,   today   you

ɔ̃    ɔ̃-    ɔ̃    ɔ̃    ɔ̃    ɔ̃  
 situated   house,   I   take   them   go.

10    ɔ̃    ɔ̃    ɔ̃    ɔ̃    ɔ̃    ɔ̃    ɔ̃    ɔ̃  
 mother   goat   took   children   went   eat   grass.   every

ɔ̃    ɔ̃    ɔ̃    ɔ̃    ɔ̃    ɔ̃    ɔ̃    ɔ̃  
 classifier   all   with   heart   eat   grass.   not   have

ɔ̃    ɔ̃    ɔ̃    ɔ̃    ɔ̃    ɔ̃    ɔ̃    ɔ̃  
 one   classifier   which   played.   ate   is   much   finish,

ɔ̃    ɔ̃    ɔ̃    ɔ̃    ɔ̃    ɔ̃    ɔ̃    ɔ̃  
 mother   goat   raised   head   looked   to   above,   the

ɔ̃    ɔ̃    ɔ̃    ɔ̃    ɔ̃    ɔ̃    ɔ̃    ɔ̃  
 moon   then   situated   midst   sky   finish.   mother   goat

- 15 ɳn, ɳn ɳn t. Cɳ- ɳn T" Tɳ. ɳn ɳn  
said, we go reach house not get finish. we go
- C<sup>no</sup> V<sub>v</sub> L<sup>v</sup> ɳ<sup>ɔ</sup> t<sub>v</sub> V<sub>v</sub> T' Tɳ. C<sub>s</sub> t"  
stay at the bottom cliff at ahead finish. they
- ɳn ɳ<sup>p</sup> Ċ.  
went sleep here.
- ɳ- Y<sup>n</sup> T<sub>v</sub> Y<sup>-</sup> T<sup>p</sup> ɳ. T<sup>v</sup> Y<sup>-</sup> T<sup>p</sup> ɳn,  
there was one classifier fox saw. the fox said,
- ɳ̣ Ā CĪ' ɳ'" ɳ', ɳ̣ Ā C" Cɳ' ɳ'<sub>r</sub>  
I must seek scheme, I want eat meat goat
- 20 V<sup>nc</sup>. C<sub>s</sub> ɳn, ɳ̣ Š ɳn ɳ<sup>r</sup> C<sub>v</sub> ɳ<sup>ɔ</sup>. T<sup>v</sup>  
indeed. he said, I first go explore look. the
- Y<sup>-</sup> T<sup>p</sup> ɳn ɳ<sup>-</sup>, Cɳ", Cɳ", ɳ̣ Ā C" Cɳ'  
fox went barked, nghao, nghao, I want eat meat
- ɳ'<sub>r</sub>. C<sup>nc</sup> ɳ'<sub>r</sub> ɳ'" ɳ<sup>v</sup> ɳ<sup>n</sup> ɳ<sub>v</sub> Y<sup>-</sup> t<sup>-</sup>  
goat. mother goat with horn scraped cliff
- T<sub>s</sub> Y<sup>-</sup> ɳ<sup>n</sup> T<sup>s</sup>, ɳ<sup>-</sup> ɳn, ɳ<sup>nc</sup> Y<sup>nc</sup> Y<sup>nc</sup>, ɳn  
came out sparks, bleated said, bie-ie-ie, drink
- ɳ<sup>-</sup> T<sup>p</sup>. T<sup>v</sup> Y<sup>-</sup> T<sup>p</sup> 'Ċ, T<sup>v</sup> Y<sup>-</sup> T<sup>p</sup> ɳ̣ Tɳ.  
broth fox. the fox heard, the fox arose ran.
- 25 Tɳ ɳn Cɳ<sup>r</sup> T<sup>v</sup> Ċ. T<sup>v</sup> Ċ Cɳ. Y<sup>-</sup> T<sup>p</sup>  
ran went meet the tiger. the tiger with fox
- ɳn, T<sup>p</sup>, ɳ<sub>s</sub> Tɳ ɳ̣ ɳ<sup>r</sup>. T<sup>p</sup> ɳn, ɳ̣ ɳ. Y<sup>n</sup>  
said, fox, you run what. fox said, I saw one
- Cɳ<sup>o</sup> ɳ'<sub>r</sub> C<sup>no</sup> ɳ<sup>n</sup> T<sup>n</sup>, ɳ̣ Ā ɳn C"  
flock goats situated yonder, I want go eat
- C<sub>s</sub> t". ɳ̣ ɳ<sup>-</sup> ɳn, ɳ̣ Ā C" ɳn Cɳ',  
them. I barked said, I want eat your meat,
- C<sub>s</sub> ɳn C<sub>s</sub> Ā ɳn ɳ̣ ɳ<sup>-</sup> ɳ<sup>-</sup>. Y<sup>-</sup> L<sup>n</sup>  
they said they want drink my broth. make like
- 30 Ċ ɳ̣ Cɳ', Ċ ɳ̣ Tɳ. T<sup>v</sup> Ċ ɳn,  
this I feared therefore I ran. the tiger said,

ㄟ<sub>3</sub> ㄨ' ㄐ, ㄩ<sup>-</sup> ㄌ' ㄓ<sub>11</sub> ㄘ<sup>u</sup>. ㄒ<sup>u</sup> ㄨ<sup>o</sup>  
you take me, two classifier go eat. the tiger

ㄟ<sup>o</sup> ㄓ<sub>o</sub>. ㄒ<sup>u</sup> ㄒ' ㄨ' ㄘㄒ<sup>n</sup>, ㄒ<sup>u</sup> ㄨ<sup>o</sup> ㄨ<sup>o</sup>  
allowed that the fox lead, the tiger followed

ㄩ<sup>-</sup> ㄒ'. ㄓ<sub>11</sub> ㄨ<sup>o</sup>. ㄩ<sub>u</sub> ㄓ<sub>u</sub> ㄒ<sup>u</sup> ㄟ<sup>r</sup>, ㄘ<sup>no</sup>.  
after. went reach where that the goats situated.

ㄒ<sup>u</sup> ㄨ<sup>o</sup> ㄒ<sup>-</sup> ㄒ<sub>n</sub>, ㄒ<sup>u</sup>, ㄐ ㄨ<sup>o</sup> ㄘ<sup>u</sup> ㄘ<sup>r</sup>  
the tiger roared said, nggao, I want eat meat

35 ㄟ<sup>r</sup>. ㄒ<sup>u</sup> ㄟ<sup>r</sup> ㄒ<sup>-</sup> ㄒ<sub>n</sub>, ㄒ<sup>nc</sup> ㄩ<sup>nc</sup> ㄩ<sup>nc</sup> ㄒ<sub>11</sub>  
goat. the goat bleated said, bie-ie-ie drink

ㄒ<sup>-</sup> ㄨ<sup>o</sup>. ㄒ<sup>u</sup> ㄨ<sup>o</sup> ㄘㄒ<sub>o</sub>. ㄒ<sup>u</sup> ㄒ' ㄒ<sub>n</sub>, ㄘ<sub>3</sub> ㄨ<sup>o</sup>  
broth tiger. the tiger with the fox said, they

ㄟ<sup>no</sup> ㄒ<sup>-</sup> ㄒ<sup>nc</sup>. ㄩ<sup>-</sup> ㄌ' ㄘ<sup>u</sup> ㄒ<sup>n</sup> ㄒ<sup>u</sup>. ㄓ<sup>-</sup> ㄟ<sub>3</sub>  
many very. two classifier eat not get. take your

ㄒ<sub>1</sub> ㄒ<sup>o</sup> ㄟ<sup>o</sup> ㄌ<sub>o</sub>. ㄘㄒ<sub>o</sub> ㄐ ㄒ<sub>1</sub>  
classifier bottom coat come with my classifier

ㄒ<sup>o</sup> ㄟ<sup>o</sup> ㄒ<sup>u</sup> ㄒ<sup>n</sup> ㄒ<sup>nc</sup> ㄟ<sup>nc</sup>, ㄩ<sup>-</sup>  
bottom coat tie together completed, two

40 ㄌ' ㄩ<sup>n</sup> ㄨ<sub>11</sub> ㄒ<sub>3</sub>. ㄒ<sup>u</sup> ㄨ<sup>o</sup> ㄘㄒ<sub>o</sub>. ㄒ<sup>u</sup>  
classifier one group run. the tiger with the

ㄒ' ㄒ<sup>u</sup> ㄩ<sup>-</sup> ㄒ<sup>u</sup> ㄩ<sup>-</sup> ㄘㄨ<sub>3</sub> ㄒ<sup>n</sup> ㄒ<sup>nc</sup> ㄟ<sup>nc</sup>  
fox tied two classifier tails together completed

ㄒ<sub>3</sub>. ㄒ<sub>3</sub> ㄌ<sub>u</sub> ㄒ<sup>n</sup> ㄒ<sub>3</sub>. ㄨ<sup>o</sup> ㄒ<sup>r</sup> ㄌ<sub>o</sub> ㄘ<sub>1</sub>  
ran. ran gone far finish. tiger turn come look

ㄒ' ㄒ<sub>n</sub>, ㄒ' ㄟ<sub>3</sub> ㄒ<sup>u</sup> ㄒ<sup>u</sup> ㄟ<sub>n</sub> ㄒ<sub>3</sub> ㄐ  
fox said, fox you well laugh me, I thus run I

ㄒ<sup>r</sup> ㄒ<sub>3</sub>. ㄘ<sup>o</sup> ㄘ<sup>o</sup> ㄒ' ㄓ<sup>-</sup> ㄒ<sup>u</sup> ㄨ<sup>o</sup> ㄨ<sup>o</sup> ㄨ<sup>o</sup>  
tired finish. now fox give to tiger drag dead

45 ㄌ<sub>u</sub> ㄒ<sub>3</sub>.  
gone finish.

**M409**  
**The wise goat.**

*Told by Yang Xiu-gong.*

Notes.

This story is recorded in Document H (no. 9, page 4).

**M410**  
**How the goat saved the deer.**

*Told by Wang ming-ji.*

Introduction.

In common speech the Miao call lions “red tigers”, and though they are not found in the country now occupied by the Miao, they figure occasionally in Miao stories, and quite frequently in those songs which have to do with the beginnings of things. In this particular story the lion was frightened off, partly by the goat’s tale of eating lions, but chiefly by the great commotion he made, stamping of his hooves at the entrance of the cavern and the echo that this set up all around the rock walls.

**M410**  
**How the goat saved the deer.**

*Told by Wang Ming-ji.*

They say that in a forest lived a large herd of deer. There came a lion, which caught the deer in the forest and ate them until only one little one was left. The deer was afraid and ran away. As he ran he met a goat who said, "Deer, what are you running away from?" The deer replied, "Oh! There used to be a great number of us living in this forest, but a lion came and has caught and eaten us all, until I am the only one left. So I was afraid and I am running away". The goat said, "Don't be afraid, where is he? You take me along to see him". The deer took the goat along until they reached the cave where the lion lived. The goat said, "Old man lion, you come out here to me!" The lion said, "Who is that?" The goat stamped his feet at the lion and said, "It's me, the lion eater! So far I have eaten two hundred and ninety-nine. Now there is only one that I have not eaten to make up the full three hundred!" Again the goat stamped his feet at the lion. The lion was so frightened that he got up and fled. The deer praised the goat very much.

M410

Γ'ᵣ            ᵀ            Γᵛ    Lⁿ ᵂ".  
 goat    neutered    saved    deer.

---

C₃    ᵀₙ    ᵂᵛ            Cⁿᵒ    Lᵛ    ᵂ⁻ 3"            ᵂ-  
 they    say    that    situated    the    forest    there    was

ᵂⁿ    Cᵂᵀᵒ    Lⁿ ᵂ"    ᵂᵛ    Γᵐ    ᵀ⁻ ᵀₙc.            ᵂ-    ᵂⁿ  
 one    herd    deer    which    many    very.    there    was    one

ᵀᵛ                            ᵀ Lⁿc    ᵀ-            ᵂ⁻    Lᵛ            3"    Lⁿ ᵂ"  
 classifier    tiger    red    came    caught    the    forest    deer

ᵂ̇                            C"    ᵀᵂ            CΓₙ,            C"    Jₒ    ᵂⁿ  
 that    place    ate    finish    completely,    ate    left    one

5    ᵀᵛ                            G.    ᵀ.    ᵀᵛ    Lⁿ ᵂ"    CΓ',    ᵀᵂ.  
 classifier    small    only.    the    deer    feared    finish.

ᵀᵛ    Lⁿ ᵂ"    ᵂ.    ᵂ    ᵂᵐ    CΓᵣ    ᵀᵛ    Γ'ᵣ    ᵀ.  
 the    deer    fled.    fled    go    meet    the    goat    neutered.

ᵀᵛ    Γ'ᵣ    ᵀ    ᵀₙ,    ᵀᵛ    Lⁿ ᵂ"    C₃    ᵂ    ᵂ⁻ ᵂᵣ  
 the    goat    neutered    said,    the    deer    you    flee    what

Lᵛ.            ᵀᵛ    Lⁿ ᵂ"    ᵀₙ,    ᵂₒ,    ᵂⁿ    Γᵐ    ᵀ⁻ ᵀₙc    Cⁿᵒ  
 query.    the    deer    said,    oh,    we    many    very    situated

Lᵛ    ᵂ⁻ 3"    ᵀ,            ᵂ-    ᵂⁿ    ᵀᵛ    ᵀ  
 the    forest    this,    there    was    one    classifier    tiger

10    Lⁿc    L.    Lₒ            ᵂ⁻    ᵂⁿ    C"    ᵂᵛ    ᵀᵂ  
 red    has    come    catch    us    eat    that    finish

CΓₙₒ,            Jₒ    ᵂ̇    ᵂⁿ    ᵀᵛ    ᵀ⁻    ᵀ̄  
 completely,    left    me    one    classifier    only    therefore

ᵂ̇    CΓ',    ᵀ̄    ᵂ̇    ᵂ.    ᵀᵛ    Γ'ᵣ    ᵀ  
 I    fear    therefore    I    flee.    the    goat    neutered

ᵀₙ,    ᵀⁿ    CΓ',    C₃            Cⁿᵒ            ᵂ' ᵀᵂ,    C₃  
 said,    not    fear,    he    situated    place    what,    you

I'ᵂ    ᵂ̇    ᵂᵐ    C.    ᵀᵛ    Lⁿ ᵂ"    I'ᵂ    ᵀᵛ    Γ'ᵣ  
 take    me    go    look.    the    deer    took    the    goat

15 ʃ CE<sub>ni</sub> L<sup>u</sup> ʃ' ʃ<sub>ɛ</sub> ɟ<sub>u</sub> T<sup>u</sup> ʃ̇ L<sup>nc</sup>  
 neutered arrive the cave which the tiger red  
 C<sup>no</sup>. T<sup>u</sup> ʃ<sub>r</sub> ʃ ʃ<sub>n</sub>, Y<sup>-</sup> Λ<sub>ɛ</sub> ʃ̇ L<sup>nc</sup>  
 situated. the goat neutered said, man tiger red  
 ʃ<sub>s</sub> T<sub>ɛ</sub> ʃ<sub>o</sub> V<sub>u</sub> ʃ̇ ʃ̇. T<sup>u</sup> ʃ̇ L<sup>nc</sup> ʃ<sub>n</sub>,  
 you out come to me here. the tiger red said,  
 ʃ̇ T<sub>s</sub> L<sub>u</sub>. T<sup>u</sup> ʃ<sub>r</sub> CE<sub>ɛ</sub> T<sup>ɛ</sup> T<sup>u</sup> T<sup>u</sup> ʃ̇ L<sup>nc</sup>  
 who eh. the goat dug feet at the tiger red  
 ʃ<sub>n</sub>, ɟ<sub>u</sub> ʃ̇ C<sup>u</sup> ʃ̇ L<sup>nc</sup>. ʃ̇ C<sup>u</sup> T<sub>ɛ</sub> Y<sup>-</sup>  
 said, is I eat tiger red. I eat finish two

20 ʃ<sub>l</sub> ʃ<sup>n</sup> CE<sub>ni</sub> ʃ<sup>n</sup> T<sub>u</sub> T<sub>ɛ</sub>, ʃ<sup>-</sup> ʃ̇  
 hundred ninety nine classifier finish, only want  
 Y<sup>n</sup> T<sub>u</sub> T<sup>-</sup> C<sup>u</sup> ʃ̇ †<sup>r</sup> ʃ<sub>l</sub>  
 one classifier alone eat fill three hundred  
 T<sub>ɛ</sub>, ʃ<sub>n</sub> ʃ̇ ʃ<sup>n</sup> C<sup>u</sup>. T<sup>u</sup> ʃ<sub>r</sub> CE<sub>ɛ</sub> T<sup>ɛ</sup> T<sup>u</sup>  
 finish, thus I not eat. the goat dug feet at  
 T<sup>u</sup> ʃ̇ L<sup>nc</sup>. T<sup>u</sup> ʃ̇ L<sup>nc</sup> CE<sub>ɛ</sub>, T<sup>u</sup>  
 the tiger red. the tiger red feared, the  
 ʃ̇ L<sup>nc</sup> ʃ̇. T<sup>u</sup> L<sup>n</sup> ʃ<sup>u</sup> L<sub>l</sub> T<sup>u</sup> ʃ<sub>r</sub> T<sup>-</sup> T<sub>nc</sub>.  
 tiger red fled. the deer praised the goat very.

**M410**  
**How the goat saved the deer.**

*Told by Wang Ming-ji.*

Notes.

This story is recorded in Document H (no. 3, page 2).

**M411**  
**The goldcrest.**

***Told by Wang Ming-ji.***

Introduction.

The bird in this story is described as being considerably smaller than a sparrow. It is grey-brown and makes a nest suspended under the branch of a pine tree, a description which suggests that it was a goldcrest. The fox has the same reputation for slyness and cunning among the Miao as it has in Western countries, but in this story it is the victim of tricks played upon it by a cheeky little bird.

The small bells in the story were made of brass and were about the size and shape of a peanut shell. They made a tiny, tinkling sound, and were attached by braids to the collar of the Miao tribal gown. The point of the final section of the story depends on plays on words in Miao, which cannot be translated, though the following explanation may help. It will be remembered that in the Pinyin system of writing Chinese, as it has been adapted for writing Miao, a final letter is added to each word. This is not pronounced but simply marks the tone in which the word has to be spoken. Thus *d* is a high tone, *k* is a low even tone, while *f* is a low falling tone. The little bells are “*hlid-hleuk*”, and are often called “*hleuk-hleuk*”. To burn off dry grass is “*hleud*”, and a big blaze is “*hleud-hleuf*”, while the crackling sound of burning sticks is “*hleuf-hleuf*”. So the fox was expecting to see one kind of “*hleu*”, but was shown a very different kind. The sound written “*hl*” in Miao is the same as “*ll*” in Welsh.

**M411**  
**The goldcrest.**

*Told by Wang Ming-ji.*

They say that a goldcrest met a fox. The goldcrest said to the fox, "Fox, would you like to eat really well?" The fox said, "Yes, I would". The goldcrest went and saw that the Yi were fighting, and an Yi woman was carrying out rice porridge for their lunch. The goldcrest flew over immediately and perched in front of the Yi woman. The goldcrest chirruped, "zyu-lyu-lyu, zyu-lyu-lyu. The Yi woman set down the wooden tub of rice porridge, in order to chase and kill the goldcrest. Meanwhile the fox took and ate the tub of rice porridge. Then the goldcrest got up and flew away. He came and said to the fox, "Have you eaten really well, fox?" The fox replied, "Yes, I have eaten very well indeed".

The goldcrest said, "Would you like some more to eat?" The fox said, "Yes, I would". Taking the fox with him the goldcrest went and saw that the Yi had brought some dogs and were rounding up the sheep. The goldcrest immediately flew over the Yi dogs, at which they got up to give chase to the goldcrest. They came and took the fox by surprise. They chased him and tore at him until he was all rags and tatters. The goldcrest got up and flew off. He came and said "Fox, did you eat well?" The fox replied, "Oh! This time I got caught and torn by the dogs, and my fur coat is all rags and tatters!"

The goldcrest said, "Fox, would you like to look at some little bells?" The fox said, "People talk about little bells, but I have never seen any. I should like to look at some". So the goldcrest took the fox to a hill where the grass was very deep. The goldcrest flew to an old Miao man over yonder, then he flew back and dropped on the top of the hill into the grass. The old Miao man lit a torch and went and set fire to the grass right around the hilltop. The goldcrest got up and flew away, but the flames came burning along, and though the fox ran and ran all around the hilltop above he could find no way out. The flames scorched the fox and made him all patchy. The goldcrest flew back to the fox and said, "Were the little bells pretty, fox?" The fox said, "Oh! Very pretty indeed! But my fur coat has got scorched until it is all patchy!"

C" E>.  
goldcrest.

---

C> ɳn ɳv T<sup>v</sup> C" E> ɳn CE' T<sup>v</sup> Y' T<sup>p</sup>  
they say that the goldcrest went met the fox

E<sub>n</sub>, T<sup>v</sup> C" E> CT<sub>o</sub> T<sup>v</sup> Y' T<sup>p</sup> ɳn, T<sup>p</sup>,  
thus, the goldcrest with the fox said, fox,

T<sub>nc</sub> E> CE' C" Λ> E<sub>no</sub>. T<sup>v</sup> Y' T<sup>p</sup> ɳn,  
query you like eat fill so it is. the fox said,

CE' E<sub>no</sub>. T<sup>v</sup> C" E> ɳn ɳo Y' ɳ<sup>δ</sup>  
like, so it is. the goldcrest went saw Yi

5 T<sup>n</sup> CT<sub>n</sub> E<sub>n</sub>, L<sup>v</sup> Y' ɳ<sup>o</sup> ɳ<sup>δ</sup> T<sub>r</sub> ɳ<sup>-</sup> L<sub>o</sub> CA<sup>n</sup>  
fighting thus, the woman Yi carried rice porridge

T- S<sup>δ</sup> J<sup>v</sup>. T<sup>v</sup> C" E> ɳv Λ<sup>δ</sup>  
come give lunch. the goldcrest immediately flew

ɳn t<sub>ε</sub> V<sub>v</sub> L<sup>v</sup> ɳ<sup>o</sup> ɳ<sup>δ</sup> L<sup>v</sup> T<sup>n</sup> CA<sup>nc</sup>. T<sup>v</sup>  
went perched at the woman Yi the front. the

C" E> ɳ<sup>-</sup>, ɳ<sup>̃</sup> L<sup>p</sup> L<sup>p</sup>, ɳ<sup>̃</sup> L<sup>p</sup> L<sup>p</sup>, L<sup>v</sup>  
goldcrest chirruped, zyu-lyu-lyu, zyu-lyu-lyu. the

ɳ<sup>o</sup> ɳ<sup>δ</sup> E<sup>o</sup> L<sup>-</sup> T<sub>n</sub> ɳ<sup>-</sup> L<sub>o</sub> CA<sup>n</sup> S<sup>δ</sup>,  
woman Yi set down the tub rice porridge away,

10 ɳ<sup>̃</sup> T<sup>v</sup> C" E> CT<sub>n</sub> L<sub>ε</sub>. T<sup>v</sup> Y' T<sup>p</sup> T<sub>v</sub>  
chased the goldcrest kill gone. the fox then

E' <sub>nc</sub> L<sup>-</sup> T<sub>n</sub> ɳ<sup>-</sup> L<sub>o</sub> CA<sup>n</sup> C" T<sub>ε</sub>. T<sup>v</sup>  
took the tub rice porridge ate finish. the

C" E> ɳ<sup>̃</sup> ɳ<sup>̃</sup> Λ<sup>δ</sup> L<sub>ε</sub>. L<sub>o</sub> CT<sub>o</sub> T<sup>v</sup>  
goldcrest arose fled flew gone. came with the

Y' T<sup>p</sup> ɳn, T<sub>nc</sub> C" Λ> E<sub>no</sub>, T<sup>p</sup>. T<sup>v</sup>  
fox said, query eaten fill so it is, fox. the

Y' T<sup>p</sup> ɳn, C" Λ> T<sup>-</sup> T<sub>nc</sub> E<sub>no</sub>.  
fox said, eaten fill very so it is.

- 15 T<sup>u</sup> C<sup>u</sup> E<sup>o</sup> ɿ<sub>n</sub>, T<sub>nc</sub> E<sub>o</sub> Ĵ' CĚ'<sup>s</sup> C<sup>u</sup>  
the goldcrest said, query you still like eat  
Ś. T<sup>u</sup> Y<sup>-</sup> T<sup>o</sup> ɿ<sub>n</sub>, Ĵ CĚ'<sup>s</sup> C<sup>u</sup> E<sub>no</sub>. T<sup>u</sup>  
yet. the fox said, I like eat so it is. the  
C<sup>u</sup> E<sup>o</sup> I<sup>'</sup> T<sup>u</sup> T<sup>o</sup> ɽ<sub>u</sub>. ɽ<sub>u</sub> ɽ<sub>o</sub> Y<sup>-</sup> ɽ<sup>o</sup> I<sup>'</sup>,  
goldcrest took the fox went. went saw Yi took  
CĴ<sup>u</sup> Δ̂ Λ<sub>u</sub> Λ<sup>o</sup>. T<sup>u</sup> C<sup>u</sup> E<sup>o</sup>  
pack dogs shepherding sheep. the goldcrest  
I<sub>u</sub> Λ<sup>o</sup> ɽ<sub>u</sub> Δ<sup>-</sup> V<sub>u</sub> Y<sup>-</sup> ɽ<sup>o</sup> CĴ<sup>u</sup> Δ̂.  
immediately flew went go to at Yi pack dogs.
- 20 CĴ<sup>u</sup> Δ̂ I<sub>u</sub> Ĵ T<sup>-</sup> Ĵ T<sup>u</sup>  
pack dogs immediately arose came chase the  
C<sup>u</sup> E<sup>o</sup>. CĴ<sup>u</sup> Δ̂ E'<sub>nc</sub> T<sup>u</sup> Y<sup>-</sup> T<sup>o</sup> E<sub>nc</sub>,  
goldcrest. pack dogs took the fox surprise,  
Ĵ Ĵ<sup>o</sup> ɽ<sub>u</sub> E<sub>n</sub> Y<sup>-</sup> Ĵ<sup>n</sup> Δ<sup>'u</sup> Ĵ<sup>n</sup> Δ<sup>'</sup>.  
chased tore that thus made rags and tatters  
S<sup>o</sup>. T<sup>u</sup> C<sup>u</sup> E<sup>o</sup> Ĵ Ĵ Λ<sup>o</sup> L<sub>o</sub> ɿ<sub>n</sub>,  
away. the goldcrest arose fled flew came said,  
T<sup>u</sup> T<sup>o</sup>, T<sub>nc</sub> C<sup>u</sup> Λ<sup>o</sup> E<sub>no</sub>. T<sup>u</sup> Y<sup>-</sup> T<sup>o</sup>  
the fox, query eaten fill so it is. the fox
- 25 ɿ<sub>n</sub>, Y<sub>o</sub>, Ĵ Ĵ<sup>u</sup> Ĵ̄ ɽ<sup>-</sup> T<sup>u</sup> Δ̂ Ĵ<sup>o</sup>,  
said, oh, I occasion this given to dogs torn,  
Ĵ E'<sup>o</sup> Ĵ<sup>n</sup> T<sup>s</sup> E<sub>n</sub> Y<sup>-</sup> Ĵ<sup>n</sup> Δ<sup>'u</sup> Ĵ<sup>n</sup> Δ<sup>'</sup>. S<sup>o</sup>.  
my coat leather thus made rags and tatters away  
T<sup>u</sup> C<sup>u</sup> E<sup>o</sup> T<sub>u</sub> ɿ<sub>n</sub>, T<sup>o</sup> T<sub>nc</sub> E<sub>o</sub> CĚ'<sup>s</sup>  
the goldcrest then said, fox query you like  
C<sub>u</sub> Ĵ̂ Ĵ<sub>s</sub> E<sub>no</sub>. T<sup>u</sup> Y<sup>-</sup> T<sup>o</sup> ɿ<sub>n</sub>, C<sub>o</sub>  
look at little bells so it is. the fox said, they  
ɿ<sub>n</sub> Ĵ̂ Ĵ<sub>s</sub> Ĵ ɿ<sup>n</sup> L<sub>u</sub> ɽ<sub>o</sub>, Ĵ CĚ'<sup>s</sup> C<sub>u</sub>  
say little bells I not have seen, I like look
- 30 E<sub>no</sub>. T<sup>u</sup> C<sup>u</sup> E<sup>o</sup> I<sup>'</sup> T<sup>u</sup> T<sup>o</sup> ɽ<sub>u</sub> C<sup>no</sup>  
so it is. the goldcrest took the fox go situated

L<sup>u</sup> Y<sup>-</sup> C<sup>l</sup> T<sup>u</sup> ɔ<sub>u</sub> ɔ<sub>o</sub> CT<sup>ɔ</sup> T<sup>o</sup> T<sup>-</sup> T<sub>nc</sub>. T<sup>u</sup>  
the hill which cause grass deep very. the

C<sup>u</sup> C<sup>ɔ</sup> T<sub>u</sub> Λ<sup>ɔ</sup> ɔ<sub>u</sub> Δ<sup>-</sup> ɟ<sup>n</sup> T<sup>n</sup> t<sup>u</sup> L<sub>u</sub>  
goldcrest then flew went go to yonder the old

'ɔ<sup>u</sup>. T<sup>u</sup> C<sup>u</sup> C<sup>ɔ</sup> T<sub>u</sub> Λ<sup>ɔ</sup> L<sub>o</sub> ɟ<sub>u</sub> L<sup>u</sup>  
Miao. the goldcrest then flew came dropped the

ɟ<sup>u</sup> T<sup>u</sup> ɔ<sub>o</sub> CT<sup>ɔ</sup> L<sub>ɛ</sub> C<sub>no</sub>. t<sup>u</sup> L<sub>u</sub>  
top hill caused grass gone so it is. the old

35 'ɔ<sup>u</sup> T<sup>ɛ</sup> T<sup>u</sup> ɔ<sub>u</sub> ɔ<sub>u</sub> ɟ<sup>u</sup> ɟ<sup>n</sup> V<sub>ɔ</sub> L<sup>u</sup> ɟ<sup>u</sup>  
Miao lit torch went burn off around the top

T<sup>u</sup> T<sub>ɛ</sub>. T<sup>u</sup> C<sup>u</sup> C<sup>ɔ</sup> ɟ<sup>u</sup> ɟ<sup>u</sup> Λ<sup>ɔ</sup> L<sub>ɛ</sub>.  
hill finish. the goldcrest arose fled flew gone.

ɟ<sup>u</sup> t<sup>u</sup> C<sub>n</sub> T<sup>-</sup> T<sub>ɛ</sub>. T<sup>u</sup> Y<sup>-</sup> T<sup>ɔ</sup> T<sup>u</sup> ɟ<sup>n</sup> V<sub>ɔ</sub>  
burning thus came finish. the fox get go round

L<sup>u</sup> ɟ<sup>u</sup> T<sup>u</sup> ɟ<sup>n</sup> ɟ<sup>-</sup>, T<sub>ɛ</sub> L<sub>-</sub> T<sub>ɛ</sub> T<sup>n</sup> T<sub>ɛ</sub> ɔ<sub>u</sub>.  
the top hill above, run had run not out go.

ɟ<sup>u</sup> t<sup>u</sup> ɟ<sup>u</sup> T<sup>u</sup> Y<sup>-</sup> T<sup>ɔ</sup> C<sub>n</sub> Y<sup>-</sup> ɟ<sup>u</sup> Y<sup>-</sup> ɟ<sup>-</sup> T<sub>ɛ</sub>.  
burning burnt the fox thus patchy finish.

40 T<sup>u</sup> C<sup>u</sup> C<sup>ɔ</sup> T<sub>u</sub> Λ<sup>ɔ</sup> L<sub>o</sub> Δ<sup>-</sup> T<sup>u</sup> T<sup>ɔ</sup>  
the goldcrest then flew come go to the fox

T<sub>n</sub>, ɟ<sup>u</sup> ɟ<sub>ɛ</sub> T<sub>nc</sub> ɟ<sup>u</sup> C<sub>-</sub> C<sub>no</sub>.  
said, little bells query good look at so it is.

T<sub>ɔ</sub> T<sub>n</sub>, Y<sub>o</sub>, ɟ<sup>u</sup> C<sub>-</sub> T<sup>-</sup> T<sub>nc</sub>, ɟ<sup>u</sup> ɟ<sup>o</sup>  
fox said, oh, good look at very, my coat

ɟ<sup>n</sup> T<sup>ɛ</sup> T<sup>u</sup> ɟ<sup>u</sup> C<sub>n</sub> Y<sup>-</sup> ɟ<sup>u</sup> Y<sup>-</sup> ɟ<sup>-</sup> T<sub>ɛ</sub>.  
leather all burnt thus patchy finish.

**M411**  
**The goldcrest.**

*Told by Wang Ming-ji.*

Notes.

This song is recorded in Document H (no. 6, page 2).

**M412**  
**The fox and the goldcrest.**

*Told by Yang Ya-go.*

Introduction.

Samuel Pollard, who recorded this story in his diary, was not given a title for it in Miao, so he supplied one in English, “The fox and the bird”. At a later stage “bird” was crossed out and “quail” substituted. Where the name first occurs in the text, a note in brackets explains that it was “a small bird”. This explanation was not deleted, but the word “quail”, together with the Chinese equivalent in Romanization was written in the space above it. Clearly the narrator did not know the Chinese name for this particular kind of bird, and the guess, which produced the translation “quail”, was not correct.

In this version of the story, the statement that the Yi woman was taking lunch out to some people who were busy threshing, seems rather more likely than that she was taking it to folk who were engaged in fighting each other, as Wang Ming-ji’s version would have us believe. On the other hand the elaborate play on words in his account, which gives zest and point to the last section of the story, is here missing altogether.

**M412**  
**The fox and the goldcrest.**

*Told by Yang Ya-go.*

The little fox was seeking scraps to eat when he met a goldcrest who said to him, "Where are you going?" The little fox said, "I am going to seek scraps to eat". The goldcrest replied, "If it is scraps to eat that you are looking for, I will take you to find some". One day when the Yi were threshing buckwheat, an Yi woman was carrying out the lunch, a tub of porridge on her back. The goldcrest took the little fox along, and flew round and round the Yi woman's feet. She set down the lunch and ran in pursuit, while the little fox ate up the porridge. Then the goldcrest flew away.

The goldcrest came to the little fox and said, "Did you find a lot of scraps to eat?" He replied, "I have eaten a great deal!" So then the goldcrest said to the little fox, "Would you like still more scraps to eat?" He replied, "I would". So one day the goldcrest again took the little fox to find scraps to eat, and he said to him, "When I have gone, if you hear me calling to you, you must bark with all your might". The goldcrest brought the fox to where the Yi were tending the sheep, and then called to him. At this the fox barked with all his might, and the dogs which the Yi had brought with them gave chase. The goldcrest rose up and flew away, but the dogs chased the fox all day. Afterwards the goldcrest came to the fox and said, "Did you get any scraps to eat?" The fox replied, "Eating scraps is dangerous! See what happened, my leather jacket was very nearly torn off by the dogs.

The goldcrest said to him, "You would still like some scraps to eat?" He answered, "I would". The goldcrest said, "In that case, I will take you again to go in search". The goldcrest took the fox along and saw that the Yi were tending the cattle. He led the fox to the top of the hill where there was a lot of grass and said, "You stay here while I go and search for scraps for you to come and eat". The goldcrest went and chirruped, and the Yi began burning the grass all around the hilltop. As the flames climbed upward, the goldcrest rose and flew away, but they scorched the fox until he was all patchy. Afterwards the goldcrest again came to the fox and said to him, "Did you get any scraps to eat?" He said, "Eating scraps is dangerous! You look, this is what has happened to my leather jacket".

M412

T<sup>u</sup> Y<sup>-</sup> T<sup>ɔ</sup> C<sup>l</sup>. T<sup>u</sup> C<sup>u</sup> [ɔ].  
 the fox with the goldcrest.

T<sup>u</sup> G<sub>-</sub> T<sup>ɔ</sup> Ā D<sub>u</sub> C<sup>l̄</sup>' J<sup>ɔ</sup> C<sup>u</sup>. C<sub>ɔ</sub>  
 the little fox wanted go seek scraps eat. he

D<sub>u</sub> C<sup>l</sup>' T<sup>u</sup> C<sup>u</sup> [ɔ]. T<sup>u</sup> C<sup>u</sup> [ɔ] C<sup>l</sup>. C<sub>ɔ</sub>  
 went met the goldcrest. the goldcrest with him

T<sub>n</sub>, [ɔ] Ā Δ<sup>-</sup> J<sup>o</sup> T<sup>ɔ</sup>. T<sup>u</sup> G<sub>-</sub> T<sup>ɔ</sup>  
 said, you want go to where. the little fox

T<sub>n</sub>, J<sup>u</sup> Ā D<sub>u</sub> C<sup>l̄</sup>' J<sup>ɔ</sup> C<sup>u</sup>. T<sup>u</sup> C<sup>u</sup> [ɔ]  
 said, I want go seek scraps eat. the goldcrest

5 C<sup>l</sup>. C<sub>ɔ</sub> T<sub>n</sub>, [ɔ] [ɔ] C<sup>l̄</sup>' J<sup>ɔ</sup> J<sub>u</sub> C<sup>u</sup>,  
 with him said, you if seek scraps which eat,

J<sup>u</sup> I<sup>o</sup> [ɔ] D<sub>u</sub> C<sup>l̄</sup>' C<sup>u</sup>. D<sup>-</sup> Y<sup>n</sup> 'C<sup>u</sup>  
 I take you go seek eat. there was one day

Y<sup>-</sup> D<sup>ɔ</sup> C<sup>l</sup> [ɔ]. Y<sup>n</sup> L<sup>ɔ</sup> Y<sup>-</sup> J<sup>o</sup> D<sup>ɔ</sup>  
 Yi thresh buckwheat. one classifier woman Yi

S<sup>ɔ</sup> J<sup>u</sup> C<sup>u</sup>. C<sub>ɔ</sub> T<sub>r</sub> J<sup>-</sup> L<sub>o</sub>. T<sup>u</sup>  
 bring lunch eat. she carry porridge. the

C<sup>u</sup> [ɔ] I<sup>o</sup> T<sup>u</sup> G<sub>-</sub> T<sup>ɔ</sup> D<sub>u</sub>. T<sup>u</sup> C<sup>u</sup> [ɔ]  
 goldcrest took the little fox go. the goldcrest

10 Λ<sup>ɔ</sup> J<sup>'n</sup> V<sub>ɔ</sub> Y<sup>-</sup> J<sup>o</sup> D<sup>ɔ</sup> T<sup>ɔ</sup>. Y<sup>-</sup> J<sup>o</sup> D<sup>ɔ</sup> [ɔ]  
 flew around woman Yi feet. woman Yi set down

C<sub>ɔ</sub> J<sup>u</sup> T<sub>ɔ</sub>. C<sub>ɔ</sub> T<sub>ɔ</sub> t<sub>i</sub>. T<sup>u</sup> G<sub>-</sub>  
 her lunch finish, she ran catch. the little

T<sup>ɔ</sup> D<sub>u</sub> C<sup>u</sup> J<sup>-</sup> L<sub>o</sub> T<sub>ɔ</sub>. T<sup>u</sup> C<sup>u</sup> [ɔ] J<sup>ɔ</sup>  
 fox went ate porridge finish. the goldcrest rose

Λ<sup>ɔ</sup> L<sub>ɔ</sub>.  
 flew gone.

T<sup>u</sup> C<sup>u</sup> [ɔ] L<sub>o</sub> Δ<sup>-</sup> V<sub>u</sub> T<sup>u</sup> G<sub>-</sub> T<sup>ɔ</sup>  
 the goldcrest came go to at the little fox

- 15 ɳn, Tnc ɛs C" Jp ɛm. Cs ɳn, C"  
said, query you eat scraps much. he said, ate  
Jp ɛm T- Tnc. T<sup>u</sup> C" ɛs CT. T<sup>u</sup> G\_  
scraps much very. the goldcrest with the little  
T<sup>p</sup> ɳn, Tnc ɛs J' Cɛ' ɛs Jp C". Cs  
fox said, query you still like scraps eat. he  
ɳn, J̄ Cɛ' ɛno. ɔ- Y<sup>n</sup> 'C<sup>u</sup> T<sup>u</sup>  
said, I like so it is. there was one day the  
C" ɛs T<sub>u</sub> I' T<sup>u</sup> G\_ T<sup>p</sup> T<sub>u</sub> ɔ<sub>u</sub>  
goldcrest then took the little fox then went
- 20 Cɛ' Jp C". T<sup>u</sup> C" ɛs CT. T<sup>u</sup> G\_  
seek scraps eat. the goldcrest with the little  
T<sup>p</sup> ɳn, T'' J<sub>u</sub> J̄ ɔ<sub>u</sub>, J̄ ɛ- I'<sup>u</sup> ɛs, ɛs Ā  
fox said, when I go, I if call you, you must  
T'' 3° J-. T<sup>u</sup> C" ɛs I', T<sup>u</sup>  
with strength bark. the goldcrest took the  
G\_ T<sup>p</sup> ɔ<sub>u</sub> Cɛm Y- ɔ<sup>δ</sup> Λ<sub>n</sub> Λ<sup>δ</sup>. T<sup>u</sup>  
little fox went arrived Yi tending sheep. the  
C" ɛs J-, T- T<sup>p</sup> T<sub>u</sub> T'' 3°  
goldcrest chirruped, the fox then with strength
- 25 J- T'nc. Y- ɔ<sup>δ</sup> I', Δ̂ T- L̂ T-  
barked as well. Yi brought dogs come hunt the  
T<sup>p</sup>. T<sup>u</sup> C" ɛs J̄ Λ<sup>δ</sup> L<sub>ε</sub> T<sub>ε</sub>. Δ̂  
fox. the goldcrest rose flew gone finish. dogs  
L̂ T- T<sup>p</sup> Y<sup>n</sup> 'C<sup>u</sup> S<sup>δ</sup>. CT<sup>u</sup> J<sup>p</sup> C" ɛs  
hunted the fox one day away. after goldcrest  
T<sub>u</sub> T- Δ- T- T<sup>p</sup> T<sub>u</sub> CT. Cs ɳn,  
then came go to the fox then with him said,  
Tnc ɛs C" Jp ɛno. T- T<sup>p</sup> Cs ɳn  
query you eat scraps so it is. the fox he said,
- 30 C" Jp T̄, L Y- ɛ<sup>δ</sup>, ɛ'- J<sup>u</sup> T<sup>o</sup>  
eat scraps hard, also do how, very nearly

ḡ            ʒ'ᵐ ʒᵛ ʒʳ            ɔ̄    ʒ''ᵐ    Ḃ            ʒᵑ.  
my leather jacket give to dogs tear off.

ʒᵑ            ʒ''ᵐ ʒᵑ            ʒʒᵐ.    ʒᵑ    ʒᵐ,    ʒᵑ    ʒ̄'    ʒʒ''ᵐ  
the goldcrest with him said, you still like

ʒᵑ            ʒ''ᵐ.    ʒᵑ    ʒᵐ    ʒʒ''ᵐ            ʒᵐᵐ    ʒᵑ    ʒ''ᵐ ʒᵑ  
scraps eat. he said, like so it is. the goldcrest

ʒᵐ    ʒʒᵐ.    ʒᵑ    ʒᵐ,            ʒ̄ ʒᵐᵐ ʒᵐ,    ḡ    ʒᵐ    ʒ̄'  
then with him said, in that case, I then take

35    ʒᵑ    ɔᵐᵐ    ʒʒ̄'    ʒ''ᵐ    ḡ.    ʒᵑ    ʒ''ᵐ ʒᵑ    ʒᵐ    ʒ̄'  
you go seek eat still. the goldcrest then took

ʒ̄    ʒᵑ    ɔᵐᵐ    ʒᵐ.    ʒ̄ ɔ̄ᵑ    ʒᵐ            ʒᵐᵐ            ʒ̄.    ʒᵑ  
the fox went see Yi then pasturing cattle. he

ʒ̄'    ʒ̄    ʒᵑ    ʒʒᵐ            Ḃ̄    ʒᵐᵐ    ʒᵑ    ḡ  
took the fox climbed go to one classifier top

ʒ''ᵐ            ʒᵑ    ɔ̄    ʒʒᵑ    ʒ̄ ʒᵐᵐ.    ʒᵑ    ʒᵐ,    ʒᵑ    ʒᵐᵐ  
hill which had grass very. he said, you stay

ḡ            ḡ ɔᵐᵐ    ʒʒ̄'            ʒᵑ    ʒ̄    ʒ''ᵐ    ʒᵑ    ʒ''ᵐ.    ʒᵑ  
here I go seek scraps come for you eat. the

40    ʒ''ᵐ ʒᵑ            ɔᵐᵐ            ʒ̄.    ʒ̄ ɔ̄ᵑ    ḡ ḡ'    ʒᵑᵐ ʒᵑ    ḡ  
goldcrest went chirruped. Yi burning around top

ʒ''ᵐ.            ḡ ḡ'            ʒʒᵐ    ʒ̄,    ʒᵑ    ʒ''ᵐ ʒᵑ    ḡ  
hill. burning climbed come, the goldcrest rose

ʒᵑ    ʒᵐ.            ḡ ḡ'            ʒᵑ    ʒ̄    ʒᵑ    ʒ̄ ḡ'    ʒ̄ ʒ̄'..  
flew gone. burning scorched the fox patchy.

ʒʒᵑ ʒᵑ    ʒᵑ    ʒ''ᵐ ʒᵑ            ʒᵐ    ʒ̄    Ḃ̄    ʒ̄    ʒᵑ  
after the goldcrest then came go to the fox

ʒᵐ    ʒʒᵐ.    ʒ̄    ʒᵑ    ʒᵐ,    ʒᵐᵐ    ʒᵑ    ʒ''ᵐ    ʒᵑ  
then with the fox said, query you eat scraps

45    ʒᵐᵐ.            ʒ̄    ʒᵑ    ʒᵐ,    ʒ''ᵐ    ʒᵑ    ḡ,    ʒᵑ  
so it is. the fox said, eat scraps hard, you

ʒᵐ            ḡ            ʒᵑᵐ ʒᵛ ʒʳ            ʒ''ᵐ    ḡ.  
look my leather jacket get to this.

**M412**  
**The fox and the goldcrest.**

*Told by Yang Ya-go.*

Notes.

This story is recorded in Document J (no. 6, page 13).

**Line 30.** The expression 𠄎'𠄎 𠄎<sup>u</sup> 𠄎<sup>o</sup>, meaning “very nearly” is Chinese.

**Lines 31 and 46.** The expression 𠄎<sup>n</sup> 𠄎<sup>u</sup> 𠄎<sup>r</sup>, meaning “leather jacket” is also Chinese.

M413

**The chicken and the wildcat, a matter of comparing mouths.**

*Told by Yang Xiu-gong.*

Introduction.

It is interesting that in this story not only are the animals and birds personified but inanimate objects as well; the needle, the rope, the washing dolly, the acorn and even the cow dung. In a subsequent tale where the goat, the table and several other things broke into human speech, the man declared that they were “possessed”, and proceeded to destroy them. In this story no people are involved, so the question of “possession” does not arise. In fact the objects concerned were all ordinary things to be found in or around a Miao house. The washing dolly was a heavy object made of wood, rather like an Indian club, and used for beating the washing laid on a stone in a stream of running water. Individually they could have done nothing about the wildcat but collectively this miscellaneous collection proved most effective. The story may well have an allegorical meaning.

## The chicken and the wildcat, a matter of comparing mouths.

*Told by Yang Xiu-gong.*

They tell a story that once upon a time, there was a family of chicken. One day father chick said to mother chick, "I must go out digging, you stay at home and prepare breakfast, and at breakfast time bring mine out to me, please". Presently mother chick prepared breakfast and carried it out for father chick to eat. As she was going along the road she met the wildcat. The wildcat said, "What are you doing?" Mother chick said, "Father chick has gone digging and I am taking him his breakfast". The wildcat said, "Well, let us two compare mouths and see who has the bigger. If my mouth is the bigger I shall eat you, if your mouth is bigger then you can eat me". The wildcat went on, "Now you open your mouth and I will ease my head inside. If you can hold my head in your mouth you shall eat me". So mother chick opened her mouth for the wildcat to ease his head in, but mother chick's mouth not being very big, the wildcat's head would not go in. The wildcat said to mother chick, "My head will not go in. Now I will open my mouth, you ease your head in". So the wildcat opened his mouth and mother chick eased her head in, and it went right inside the wildcat's mouth. The wildcat took mother chick and dragged her to the foot of the cliff and ate her there.

Father chick went on digging until breakfast time, but there was no sign of mother chick bringing his breakfast, so father chick returned home and asked the children, "What did your mother go out to do?" The little chicks replied, "Mother has taken your breakfast out to you". Father chick said, "Your mother did not arrive. If she came out with my breakfast and I did not meet her on the way back, then she must have met the wildcat, and the wildcat has caught and eaten her. You stay at home while I go and look for her".

While father chick was going to look for mother chick, he first met the rope. The rope said, "Father chick, what are you going out to do?" Father chick replied, "Mother chick has disappeared, and I am going to look for her". The rope said, "I will go with you to look". The two of them went on and met the washing dolly. The washing dolly said, "What are you two going out to do?" They replied, "Mother chick has disappeared, and we are going to look for her". The washing dolly said, "I will go with you to look". They went on and met the needle, the cow dung and the acorn who all said, "We will go with you to look".

They went on and came to the foot of the cliff. When they saw the chicken feathers in the middle of the space at the bottom of the cliff, they knew that it was here that the wildcat had eaten mother chick. Next they searched and found the wildcat's hole, and this is what they did. The rope tied up the washing dolly over the entrance of the hole. The cow dung lay on the ground to be stepped on. The needle hid beside the fire and the acorn hid in the fireplace. Then father chick went inside the hole to lure the wildcat out. The wild cat ran into the middle of the hole, slipped on the cow dung and fell down. He got up and went to blow the fire. The acorn came out and rapped him on the head, which made him sit down on the ground. At this the needle pricked him so that he got up and ran outside. Then the washing dolly swung down and struck him on the head. So the wildcat was killed.

M413

J' CT. J<sup>n</sup> Δ<sup>n</sup>, C<sup>u</sup> J<sub>u</sub> T<sup>n</sup> C<sub>L</sub> Y<sup>-</sup> L<sup>o</sup>.  
 chicken with wildcat, matter which compare lips.

C<sub>s</sub> T<sub>n</sub> J<sup>n</sup> T<sub>u</sub> J<sub>u</sub> Y<sup>-</sup> T<sup>u</sup> L<sup>n</sup> D<sup>-</sup> Y<sup>n</sup>  
 they tell story that of old there was one

Λ<sub>n</sub> J'. D<sup>-</sup> Y<sup>n</sup> 'C<sup>u</sup> V<sub>u</sub> J'  
 family chicken. there was one day father chick

CT. C<sup>nc</sup> J' T<sub>n</sub>, J̄ Ā D<sub>u</sub> C<sub>L</sub> T<sup>n</sup>  
 with mother chick said, I want go dig earth

T<sub>z</sub>. C<sub>s</sub> C<sup>no</sup> C<sub>J</sub>- Y<sup>-</sup> C',. †.  
 finish. you stay house make breakfast. reach

5 Y<sup>-</sup> T̄<sup>z̄</sup> C<sup>u</sup> C', C<sub>n</sub>, C<sub>s</sub> T<sup>-</sup> S<sup>z̄</sup> J̄  
 time eat breakfast thus, you come bring my

C', T<sub>o</sub>. Y<sup>-</sup> J<sup>b</sup> C<sup>nc</sup> J' J<sup>n</sup> †<sup>nc</sup>  
 breakfast exclamation. after mother chick prepared

C', T<sub>r</sub> D<sub>u</sub> T<sup>u</sup> V<sub>u</sub> J' C<sup>u</sup>. T<sup>u</sup> J<sub>u</sub>  
 breakfast carried go to father chick eat. when

D<sub>u</sub> V<sub>u</sub> Ā, D<sub>u</sub> C<sub>L</sub><sup>r</sup> T<sup>u</sup> J<sup>n</sup> Δ<sup>n</sup>. T<sup>u</sup> J<sup>n</sup> Δ<sup>n</sup>  
 go upon road, go meet the wildcat. the wildcat

CT. C<sup>nc</sup> J' T<sub>n</sub>, C<sub>s</sub> Ā D<sub>u</sub> Y<sup>-</sup> J̄ J<sup>r</sup>.  
 with mother chick said, you want go do what.

10 C<sup>nc</sup> J' T<sub>n</sub>, V<sub>u</sub> J' D<sub>u</sub> C<sub>L</sub> T<sup>n</sup>  
 mother chick said, father chick go dig earth

L<sub>z</sub> C̄ J̄ Ā D<sub>u</sub> S<sup>z̄</sup> C',. J<sup>n</sup> Δ<sup>n</sup>  
 gone so I want go bring breakfast. wildcat

T<sub>n</sub>, Y<sup>-</sup> L<sup>n</sup> T<sup>-</sup> Y<sup>-</sup> L<sup>b</sup> T<sup>n</sup> C<sub>L</sub>  
 said, in that case, come two classifier compare

Y<sup>-</sup> L<sup>o</sup>, C<sub>L</sub> D<sup>z̄</sup> J̄ T<sub>s</sub> Y<sup>-</sup> L<sup>o</sup> L<sup>o</sup>. C<sup>-</sup> J<sub>u</sub> J̄  
 lips, look observe who lips big. if that my

Y<sup>-</sup> L<sup>o</sup> L<sup>o</sup>, J̄ C<sup>u</sup> C<sub>s</sub> C<sub>J</sub>', C<sup>-</sup> J<sub>u</sub> C<sub>s</sub> Y<sup>-</sup> L<sup>o</sup>  
 lips big, I eat your meat, if that your lips

- 15    ʙ°,    ɫɔ    ʙ"    ɟ̣    ʙɟ'.    ɟ̣^n    ʙ^n    ɫ\_n,    ʙ̣    ʙ̣    ɫɔ  
big, you eat my meat. wildcat said, now you
- ɟ̣    ʙ̣    ʙ̣°,    ɟ̣    ʙ̣    ɫɔ    ɟ̣    ʙ̣^n    ɟ̣^n    ɟ̣^n    ɫɔ  
open lips, I first ease my head into your
- ʙ̣    ʙ",    ɫ̣    ɟ̣\_u    ɫɔ    ʙ̣ɟ̣    ɟ̣^n    ɟ̣    ʙ̣^n    ɟ̣^n,    ɫ\_n,  
mouth, if that you contain get my head thus,
- ɫɔ    ʙ"    ɟ̣    ʙ̣̣.    ʙ̣    ʙ̣^n    ʙ̣^n    ɟ̣'    ɟ̣    ʙ̣    ʙ̣^n    ʙ̣^n  
you eat me away. so mother chick opened lips
- ɟ̣^n    ɟ̣^n    ʙ̣^n    ʙ̣^n    ʙ̣^n    ɫ\_n    ɫ\_n    ʙ̣^n    ʙ̣^n    ʙ̣^n    ʙ̣^n    ʙ̣^n  
for wildcat ease head go. mother chick mouth
- 20    ɟ̣^n    ʙ°    ɟ̣^n,    ɟ̣^n    ʙ̣^n    ʙ̣^n    ɫ\_n    ɫ\_n    ɟ̣^n    ɟ̣^n.  
not big only, wildcat head go not able.
- ɟ̣^n    ʙ̣^n    ʙ̣^n    ʙ̣^n    ʙ̣^n    ɟ̣'    ɫ\_n    ɟ̣    ʙ̣^n    ɫ\_n    ɟ̣^n    ɟ̣^n  
wildcat with mother chick said, my head go not
- ɟ̣^n,    ʙ̣    ʙ̣    ɟ̣    ɟ̣    ʙ̣^n    ʙ̣^n    ʙ̣^n    ʙ̣^n    ʙ̣^n    ɫ\_n    ɫ\_n    ɫ\_n  
able, now I open lips completed, you then ease
- ʙ̣^n    ɫ\_n    ɫ\_n    ʙ̣^n    ʙ̣^n    ʙ̣^n    ʙ̣^n    ʙ̣^n    ʙ̣^n    ʙ̣^n    ʙ̣^n  
head go. so wildcat opened lips completed,
- ʙ̣^n    ɟ̣'    ɫ\_n    ʙ̣^n    ɫ\_n    ʙ̣^n    ɫ\_n    ʙ̣^n    ʙ̣^n    ʙ̣^n    ʙ̣^n  
mother chick eased head go. mother chick head
- 25    ɫ\_n    ɫ\_n    ɟ̣^n    ʙ̣^n    ʙ̣^n    ʙ̣^n    ʙ̣^n    ɫ\_n    ʙ̣^n    ʙ̣^n    ʙ̣^n  
eased go in wildcat mouth gone. wildcat took
- ʙ̣^n    ɟ̣'    ɫ\_n    ɫ\_n    ɫ\_n    ʙ̣^n    ʙ̣^n    ɟ̣^n    ɟ̣^n    ɟ̣^n  
mother chick drag went go to the bottom cliff
- ɫ\_n,    ʙ̣^n    ʙ̣^n    ʙ̣^n    ɟ̣'    ʙ̣^n    ʙ̣^n    ʙ̣^n    ʙ̣^n    ʙ̣^n    ʙ̣^n  
gone, took mother chick eat away there.
- ʙ̣\_u    ɟ̣'    ʙ̣^n    ʙ̣^n    ɫ\_n    ɫ\_n    ʙ̣^n    ʙ̣^n    ʙ̣^n    ʙ̣^n    ʙ̣^n  
father chick dug earth reach time eat breakfast
- ɟ̣^n,    ɟ̣^n    ɫ\_n    ʙ̣^n    ɟ̣'    ɫ\_n    ʙ̣^n    ʙ̣^n    ɫ\_n    ɫ\_n  
finish, not see mother chick carry breakfast go

- 30 S<sup>̄</sup> C<sub>s</sub> V<sub>l</sub> J' S̄ L<sub>o</sub> Δ<sup>-</sup>  
bring him. father chick returned come go to
- C]-, C<sub>v</sub> T<sup>u</sup> C†', T<sub>n</sub>, D<sub>n</sub> C<sup>nc</sup> D<sub>u</sub> Y<sup>-</sup>  
house, asked children said, your mother go do
- J̄ J' L<sub>s</sub> G<sub>-</sub> J' T<sub>n</sub>, J<sup>n</sup> C<sup>nc</sup> T<sub>r</sub>  
what gone. small chicken said, our mother carry
- C', T- T'" C<sub>s</sub> C" L<sub>s</sub> T<sub>z</sub> C̄.  
breakfast come for you eat gone finish so.
- V<sub>l</sub> J' T<sub>n</sub>, D<sub>n</sub> C<sup>nc</sup> T<sup>n</sup> L<sub>o</sub> T-. D<sub>n</sub>  
father chick said, your mother not come. your
- 35 C<sup>nc</sup> C<sup>-</sup> D<sub>v</sub> T- S<sup>̄</sup> J̄ C', J̄ T-  
mother if that come bring my breakfast, I come
- T<sup>n</sup> T" C[C<sup>r</sup>, C<sub>s</sub> T- J<sup>n</sup> Δ<sup>n</sup> C[C<sup>r</sup> C<sub>s</sub> C̄  
not get meet, she come wildcat met her so,
- J<sup>n</sup> Δ<sup>n</sup> D<sup>-</sup> C" S<sup>̄</sup> T<sub>z</sub>. D<sub>n</sub> C<sup>no</sup> C]-,  
wildcat take eat away finish. you stay house,
- J̄ D<sub>u</sub> C̄T'.  
I go seek.
- V<sub>l</sub> J' Ā D<sub>u</sub> C̄T' C<sup>nc</sup> J', T'" D<sub>v</sub>  
father chick wanted go seek mother chick. when
- 40 D<sub>u</sub> Ȳ, S<sup>u</sup> D<sub>u</sub> C[C<sup>r</sup> T<sup>v</sup> b<sup>-</sup>. T<sup>v</sup> b<sup>-</sup>  
go that time, first went met the rope. the rope
- T<sub>n</sub>, V<sub>l</sub> J' C<sub>s</sub> D<sub>u</sub> Y<sup>-</sup> Y<sup>-</sup> J'. V<sub>l</sub>  
said, father chick you go do what. father
- J' T<sub>n</sub>, C<sup>nc</sup> J' T<sup>n</sup> J<sub>o</sub> C̄ J̄ Ā D<sub>u</sub>  
chick said, mother chick not see so, I want go
- C̄T'. T<sup>v</sup> b<sup>-</sup> T<sub>n</sub>, J̄ C[T<sub>o</sub>. C<sub>s</sub> D<sub>u</sub> C̄T'. C<sub>s</sub>  
seek. the rope said, I with you go seek. they
- Y<sup>-</sup> L<sup>o</sup> D<sub>u</sub>, T<sub>l</sub> D<sub>u</sub> C[C<sup>r</sup> T<sup>n</sup>  
two classifier went, then went met the
- 45 T'" L<sup>o</sup>. T'" L<sup>o</sup> T<sub>n</sub>, D<sub>n</sub> Y<sup>-</sup>  
washing dolly. washing dolly said, you two

L<sup>3</sup>                    Ā    ɔ<sub>11</sub>   Y<sup>-</sup>   Y<sup>-</sup> J<sup>r</sup>.   C<sub>3</sub>   Y<sup>-</sup>   L<sup>3</sup>  
classifier   want   go   do   what.   they   two   classifier

ɽ<sub>n</sub>,            C<sup>nc</sup>        J<sup>r</sup>    T<sup>n</sup>    ɔ<sub>0</sub>    L<sub>4</sub>    Ā    Y<sup>-</sup>  
said,   mother   chick   not   see   gone   so   two

L<sup>3</sup>                    Ā    ɔ<sub>11</sub>    CĪ<sup>r</sup>.    T<sup>n</sup>            T<sup>'''</sup> L<sup>3</sup>    ɽ<sub>n</sub>,  
classifier   want   go   seek.   the   washing   dolly   said,

Ī    CĪ<sub>0</sub>.    ɔ<sub>n</sub>    ɔ<sub>11</sub>.    C<sub>3</sub> t<sup>''</sup>   ɔ<sub>11</sub>    CĪ<sup>r</sup>    T<sup>n</sup>    ɔ<sup>''</sup>,    T<sup>u</sup>  
I   with   you   go.   they   went   met   the   needle,   the

50    Ī    C<sup>~</sup>            CĪ<sub>0</sub>.    T<sup>u</sup>    Y<sup>-</sup> L<sup>u</sup> ɔ<sup>n</sup> T<sup>u</sup>,    T<sup>u</sup>    ɽ<sub>n</sub>    Ā    CĪ<sub>0</sub>.  
cow   dung   with   the   acorn,   all   said   want   with

ɔ<sub>11</sub>    CĪ<sup>r</sup>.  
go   seek.

C<sub>3</sub> t<sup>''</sup>    ɔ<sub>11</sub>    t<sub>0</sub>        L<sup>n</sup>        J<sup>δ</sup>        t<sup>-</sup>        T<sub>3</sub>.    ɔ<sub>0</sub>  
they   went   reach   the   bottom   cliff   finish.   saw

Δ<sup>''</sup>                    J<sup>r</sup>                    C<sup>no</sup>        V<sub>u</sub>    L<sup>n</sup>        CΔ<sup>o</sup>        J<sup>δ</sup>  
feathers   chicken   situated   at   the   inside   bottom

t<sup>-</sup>.            ɔ<sub>0</sub>        ɔ<sub>u</sub>        ɔ<sup>n</sup> Δ<sup>n</sup>    C<sup>''</sup>        C<sup>nc</sup>        J<sup>r</sup>        S<sup>δ</sup>  
cliff.   saw   that   wildcat   eat   mother   chick   away

55    Ā                    T<sub>3</sub>.        C<sub>3</sub> t<sup>''</sup>    T<sub>u</sub>        CĪ<sup>r</sup> ɔ<sub>0</sub>    Y<sup>n</sup>        L<sup>u</sup>  
here   finish.   they   then   seek   see   one   classifier

Ī<sup>o</sup>            ɔ<sup>n</sup> Δ<sup>n</sup>.            Y<sup>-</sup> L<sup>n</sup> C<sup>n</sup>,        ɔ<sup>-</sup>    J<sup>r</sup>,  
hole   wildcat.   make   like   this,   rope   tied

T<sup>'''</sup> L<sup>3</sup>                                    C<sup>no</sup>        Y<sup>-</sup> Δ<sup>''</sup>    Ī<sup>o</sup>.        Ī    C<sup>~</sup>  
washing   dolly   situated   door   hole.   cow   dung

C<sup>no</sup>                    J<sup>δ</sup>                    ɔ<sup>u</sup>.        ɔ<sup>''</sup>        C<sup>no</sup>        CĪ<sup>u</sup>  
situated   bottom   tread   on.   needle   situated   side

T<sup>r</sup>.        Y<sup>-</sup> L<sup>u</sup> ɔ<sup>n</sup> T<sup>u</sup>        C<sup>no</sup>        Ī<sup>o</sup>        T<sup>r</sup>.        V<sub>u</sub>        J<sup>r</sup>  
fire.        acorn   situated   hole   fire.   father   chick

60    ɔ<sub>11</sub>            Δ<sup>-</sup>        CΔ<sup>o</sup>        Ī<sup>o</sup>        Ī<sup>o</sup>        ɔ<sup>n</sup> Δ<sup>n</sup>.    ɔ<sup>n</sup> Δ<sup>n</sup>  
went   go   to   inside   hole   lure   wildcat.   wildcat

T<sub>3</sub>        L<sub>0</sub>    V<sub>u</sub>        CΔ<sup>o</sup>        Ī<sup>o</sup>        T<sup>''</sup>        T<sup>δ</sup>        Ī    C<sup>~</sup>        ɔ<sub>11</sub>  
ran   come   at   inside   hole   get   slip   cow   dung   fall

L<sub>4</sub>. C<sub>3</sub> J̇ D<sub>11</sub> t' T<sup>6</sup>, T<sup>u</sup> Y<sup>-</sup> L<sup>u</sup> J<sup>n</sup> T<sup>u</sup> T<sub>4</sub>  
gone. he rose went blow fire, the acorn out

L<sub>0</sub> T<sup>r</sup> C<sub>3</sub> L<sup>n</sup> Γ<sup>n</sup>. J<sup>n</sup> Δ<sup>n</sup> T<sup>n</sup> 3<sub>11</sub> J<sup>n</sup> T<sup>n</sup>,  
came rap his head. wildcat get sit ground,

J<sup>n</sup> T<sub>4</sub> Γ<sup>'o</sup> C<sub>3</sub>. C<sub>3</sub> T<sub>4</sub> J̇ T<sub>8</sub> Δ<sup>-</sup>  
needle then prick him. he then rose ran go to

65 3̇,  
outside, washing dolly then fell came upon

J<sup>n</sup> Δ<sup>n</sup> L<sup>n</sup> Γ<sup>n</sup>. Y<sup>-</sup> L<sup>n</sup> C̄ C̄ J<sup>n</sup> Δ<sup>n</sup> T<sup>n</sup> CT<sub>11</sub>  
wildcat head. make like now wildcat get strike

T<sub>1</sub> L<sub>4</sub> T<sub>8</sub>.  
dead gone finish.

**M413**

**The chicken and the wildcat, a matter of comparing mouths.**

*Told by Yang Xiu-gong.*

Notes.

This story is recorded in Document H (no. 7, page 3).

**The deception of the rang is bitterness for the bear.**

*Told by Yang Xiu-gong.*

Introduction.

In reading this story, and in several others that use the word “rang”, it should be remembered that the letter “r” in the Pinyin convention for writing Miao, is pronounced as “z “ in English.

In this story the bear became a victim of the “rang”, which was a mythical animal whose one characteristic was a delight in playing spiteful tricks on others. All enquiries as to what a rang looked like, simply provoked laughter, and the answer, “I don’t know”. It seems to have been thought of, sometimes as a quadruped, and sometimes as a monkey. From the stories it appears that on the one hand the rang was small enough to be carried in a basket on a person’s back, and to be able to move about inside the basket, and also small enough to get into a woodpecker’s hole in a tree. On the other hand it was big enough to put a bridle over a tiger’s head, and ride him as a man might ride a horse, and to lie on a bed dressed in an adult woman’s clothes and to look sufficiently realistic to deceive the woman’s own daughter. Fortunately mythical animals are not required to be self-consistent. This kind of “rang”, pronounced in a high falling tone, is not to be confused with the “rang” pronounced in a low rising tone. The latter is the Miao word for a dragon, and is identified with the rainbow.

The opening sentence of the story seems hardly relevant. The rang’s motive was sadistic not gastronomic.

The Miao regularly felled pine trees for fuel. The top would first be lopped off, and then the stump split down with wedges and cut off at ground level. The tree in this story had been left overnight with the wedges holding the split open. The Miao kept bees in hives made from hollowed tree trunks, but they would also take the honey of wild bees, an operation which always began by poking a stick into the hive to discover whether there was any honey there. This was the point of the bear poking its tail into the crack in the tree. Though he did not realise it, his tail went right through the tree so that the rang was able to sprinkle it with salt. The bear withdrew his tail, and, licking it, was puzzled by the taste. Accordingly the rang bade him try again and put his tail in as far as it would go. The rang then pulled out the wedge, and the bear’s tail was caught in the tree as the crack sprang closed.

**M414**

**The deception of the rang is bitterness for the bear.**

***Told by Yang Xiu-gong***

They say that the rang liked to eat bear's flesh. Seeking a way to trick the bear he said, "Over there is a tree, which someone has chopped and split open, and the bees have gone and settled inside. Let us two go and get the honey to eat". The bear said, "All right." So the rang took the bear along and they reached the tree that had been chopped. The rang said, "The bees are here. You ease your tail in first and poke, then have a lick". The bear eased his tail in and poked, but the rang on the other side of the tree took salt and sprinkled it on the bear's tail. The bear pulled his tail out and licked it. The bear said, "It certainly tastes!" The rang said, "You poke hard!" so the bear poked hard, but the rang on the far side was also working hard. He pulled out the wedge and caught the bear's tail in the tree. Today bears have no tails and it comes from this incident.

M414

3<sup>δ</sup>      ɿ'      Δ<sub>i</sub>      C<sup>u</sup>      Y<sup>-</sup>.  
rang deceives bear eats bitterness.

---

C<sub>s</sub>      ɿ<sub>n</sub>      ɿ<sub>v</sub>      3<sup>δ</sup>      Cɿ'ɿ      CT<sup>i</sup>      Δ<sub>i</sub>      C<sup>u</sup>.      3<sup>δ</sup>  
they say that rang liked flesh bear eat. rang

Cɿ<sup>-</sup>      ɿ<sup>u</sup>      ɿ<sup>u</sup>      ɿ<sub>u</sub>      ɿ'      T<sup>v</sup>      Δ<sub>n</sub>      ɿ<sub>n</sub>,  
sought scheme go deceive the bear said,

ɿ'      ɿ<sup>n</sup>      T<sup>n</sup>      ɿ<sup>-</sup>      Y<sup>n</sup>      ɿ<sup>δ</sup>      CT<sup>u</sup>,      T<sup>v</sup>      C<sup>v</sup>  
over yonder there is one classifier tree, people

L<sub>-</sub>      ɿ<sub>u</sub>      ɿ<sup>-</sup>      Y<sup>-</sup>      ɿ<sup>δ</sup>      ɿ<sup>nc</sup>.      V<sub>u</sub>      CΔ<sup>o</sup>  
have gone chop split open completed. at inside

5      ɿ<sup>u</sup>      ɿ<sub>u</sub>      C<sup>no</sup>      Cɿ<sub>u</sub>      T<sub>δ</sub>.      T<sup>-</sup>      Y<sup>-</sup>      L<sup>v</sup>  
bees go live within finish. come two classifier

ɿ<sub>u</sub>      ɿ<sub>ɿ</sub>      ɿ<sup>-</sup>      ɿ<sup>u</sup>      C<sup>u</sup>      Λ<sup>-</sup>.      T<sup>v</sup>      Δ<sub>i</sub>  
go extract liquid honey eat let us. the bear

ɿ<sub>n</sub>,      Y<sup>-</sup>      ɿ<sup>no</sup>      ɿ<sup>-</sup>.      T<sup>v</sup>      3<sup>ɿ</sup>      ɿ<sup>v</sup>,      T<sup>v</sup>      Δ<sub>i</sub>      ɿ<sub>u</sub>.  
said, do so then. the rang took the bear went.

ɿ<sub>u</sub>      t<sub>o</sub>      ɿ<sup>δ</sup>      CT<sup>u</sup>      ɿ<sub>v</sub>      T<sup>v</sup>      C<sup>v</sup>      L<sub>-</sub>  
went reach classifier tree which people had

ɿ<sup>-</sup>      ɿ<sup>nc</sup>      ɿ<sup>u</sup>.      3<sup>δ</sup>      ɿ<sub>n</sub>      ɿ<sup>u</sup>  
chopped completed that place. rang said, bees

10      C<sup>no</sup>      ɿ<sup>n</sup>      T<sub>δ</sub>.      ɿ<sub>s</sub>      S<sup>u</sup>      L<sub>s</sub>      ɿ<sub>s</sub>      T<sup>v</sup>  
situated here finish. you first ease your the

Y<sup>-</sup>      Cɿ<sup>δ</sup>      ɿ<sub>u</sub>      ɿ<sup>v</sup>,      ɿ<sup>v</sup>      L<sub>o</sub>      Λ<sub>u</sub>      ɿ<sup>-</sup>.      T<sup>v</sup>      Δ<sub>i</sub>      L<sub>s</sub>  
tail go poke come lick so. the bear eased

T<sup>v</sup>      Y<sup>-</sup>      Cɿ<sup>δ</sup>      ɿ<sub>u</sub>      ɿ<sup>v</sup>,      ɿ<sup>v</sup>      3<sup>δ</sup>      C<sup>no</sup>      S<sup>δ</sup>      Y<sup>-</sup>      CT<sup>u</sup>  
the tail went poke. rang situated side other

ɿ<sup>u</sup>      Cɿ<sup>o</sup>      Cɿ<sup>o</sup>      ɿ<sup>u</sup>      T<sup>v</sup>      Δ<sub>i</sub>      T<sup>v</sup>      Y<sup>-</sup>      Cɿ<sup>δ</sup>.      T<sup>v</sup>  
with salt sprinkled on the bear the tail. the

Δ<sub>i</sub>      ɿ<sup>o</sup>      T<sup>v</sup>      Y<sup>-</sup>      Cɿ<sup>δ</sup>      ɿ<sub>u</sub>      Λ<sub>u</sub>.      T<sup>v</sup>      Δ<sub>i</sub>      T<sup>v</sup>  
bear withdrew the tail went lick. the bear the

15 Y<sup>-</sup> C†<sup>δ</sup> J<sup>δ</sup> CĀ. T<sup>ν</sup> Δ<sub>i</sub> ɳ<sub>n</sub>, J<sup>δ</sup> T<sub>nc</sub>.  
tail tasted salt. the bear said, tastes truly.

3<sup>δ</sup> ɳ<sub>n</sub>, C<sub>s</sub> T''' 3<sup>o</sup> C' C'. Y<sup>-</sup> L<sup>n</sup> Δ<sub>i</sub> T'''  
rang said, you with effort poke. so bear with

3<sup>o</sup> C' C' D<sub>u</sub>. 3<sup>δ</sup> C<sup>no</sup> S<sup>δ</sup> Y<sup>o</sup> T'''  
effort poked went. rang situated side that with

3<sup>o</sup> T'<sup>o</sup> T<sup>ν</sup> C<sub>-</sub> S<sup>δ</sup>. T<sup>ν</sup> Δ<sub>i</sub> T<sup>ν</sup>  
effort pulled out the wedge away. the bear the

Y<sup>-</sup> C†<sup>δ</sup> T'' T' T''' V<sub>u</sub> T<sup>ν</sup> CT'' C<sup>nc</sup>. C̄ C̄<sup>o</sup>  
tail get pinch in the tree completed. now

20 Δ<sub>i</sub> T<sup>n</sup> D<sup>-</sup> Y<sup>-</sup> C†<sup>δ</sup> ɳ<sub>u</sub> T<sup>-</sup> V<sub>u</sub> C̄<sup>o</sup>.  
bear not have tail is come from here.

**M414**  
**The deception of the rang is bitterness for the bear.**

*Told by Yang Xiu-gong.*

Notes.

This story is recorded in Document H (no.12, page 5).

**M415**  
**How the rang deceived the tiger.**

*Told by Yang Xiu-gong.*

Introduction.

The Miao word for “rainbow” and “dragon” is also used as a proper name in a number of songs. It appears in the form “Yeu Rang”, literally “Man Rang”, and this is approximately equivalent to “old man Rang” in English. In the present piece old man Rang plays no active role, but elsewhere he is portrayed as a wealthy, formidable, even fierce personage, often possessing supernatural powers. His name, pronounced on a low rising tone, has nothing to do with the mythical creature, the rang, pronounced in a high falling tone, from whose tricks both the tiger and the bear in this tale suffered.

Very occasionally, in extreme circumstances a family, afraid that it was in danger of dying out, would perform an ancestral rite called a “Zi”. Lavish hospitality was extended to a wide circle of relatives and friends and stabling was provided for those who came on horse back. It was as horse thieves that the rang and the tiger approached the gathering.

The second half of the story is a variation on the theme, “How the bear lost its tail”.

**How the rang deceived the tiger.**

*Told by Yang Xiu-gong.*

People tell a story that, once upon a time, old man Rang and his people were performing the ancestral sacrifice. The rang wanted to go in search of a horse to ride at the place where old man Rang's guests were assembled. The rang happened to meet old man tiger and said to him, "Old man tiger, old man Rang and his people are performing ancestral rites. Come, let us each seek a horse to ride". Old man tiger said, "Good!" So the two of them went along together. The rang said, "When we arrive no one must speak a word, but let each of us find a horse which is very good and very fat". Old man tiger replied, "That's right". When evening came the rang took old man tiger to the stable to feel the horses. Old man tiger felt every one, and all had protruding back-bones, very thin indeed. There was not one which was fat, with a backbone which did not protrude. The rang also felt them and found that not one was any good. Then he reached old man tiger. Now he was very fat, there were no protruding bones on his back, so the rang forced a bit into old man tiger's mouth, led him outside, jumped on to his back and whipped him until he began to run. Old man tiger ran over several hills and several valleys before presently he stopped and looked on his back. There he saw that it was the rang that was riding him. He said, "Today I have been caught and ridden by you until I am tired out!" The rang said to old man tiger, "Don't stay talking any more. You run on quickly for the people are hunting us". Old man tiger got up and ran on over several hills and several valleys. The rang, still on old man tiger's back, saw a large tree with a hole in it that the woodpecker had dig out. The rang said, "Old man tiger, you stop. I have got something to tell you". Old man tiger stopped in front of the tree, and the rang jumped right into the hole.

There was nothing that old man tiger could do. Still afraid that people were coming behind, he had no option but to keep running straight on. As he was running he met the bear. The bear asked him, "Old man tiger, what are you running for?" Old man tiger said, "Old man Rang and his people were performing the ancestral sacrifice, the rang wanted to take me to seek a horse to ride. He took me along, but among old man Rang's horses we found none fit to ride, but I got ridden by the rang well and truly! He rode me until we came to the hill yonder, where there was a tree with a hole in it. Seeing this he ran and dropped down inside the hole in the tree, but I was afraid the people were chasing me so I kept on running". The bear said, "Do not be afraid. Take me along and we will both go and have a look". So old man tiger took the bear, and when they arrived old man tiger said, "The rang ran into that hole there". The bear climbed up, took his tail and poked it into the hole. Inside the hole the rang tugged on the bears tail, while the bear pulled with all his strength until his tail snapped off. Old man tiger said, "What has happened to you?" The bear replied, "It's only the tail of my coat that has got torn off!" Old man tiger said, "That rang! We are never going to catch him. Another time do not have anything to do with him!"

3<sup>ø</sup>      ĩ'      ĩ̇.  
rang deceives tiger.

---

T<sup>ɔ</sup> C<sup>ɔ</sup>    ɽ<sub>n</sub>    J<sup>n</sup> T<sub>ii</sub>    ɽ<sub>u</sub>    Y<sup>-</sup> T<sup>u</sup> L<sup>n</sup>    Λ<sub>ɕ</sub> 3<sup>ø</sup>    ɽ<sub>n</sub>  
people say story that of old Man Rang plural

Ā            t<sub>r</sub>            T<sub>ɕ</sub>.    3<sup>ø</sup>    Ā    ɽ<sub>ii</sub>    CĪ'  
wanted sacrifice finish. rang wanted go seek

C<sup>ɔ</sup>            Δ<sup>-</sup>    V<sub>u</sub>    Λ<sub>ɕ</sub> 3<sup>ø</sup>    ɽ<sub>n</sub>    L<sup>u</sup>    ĩ<sup>n</sup>  
horse go to at Man Rang plural the assembly place

J<sup>u</sup>-            Ȳ<sup>n</sup>            ĩ<sup>nb</sup>.    3<sup>ø</sup>    ɽ<sub>ii</sub>    CĪ<sup>r</sup>    Λ<sub>ɕ</sub> ĩ̇.  
guest that place ride. rang went meet man tiger.

5    3<sup>ø</sup>    CĪ<sub>o</sub>.    Λ<sub>ɕ</sub> ĩ̇    ɽ<sub>n</sub>,    Λ<sub>ɕ</sub> ĩ̇,    Λ<sub>ɕ</sub> 3<sup>ø</sup>  
rang with man tiger said, man tiger, Man Rang

ɽ<sub>n</sub>            Ā            t<sub>r</sub>            T<sub>ɕ</sub>,    T<sup>-</sup>    Y<sup>-</sup>    L<sup>ɔ</sup>  
plural want sacrifice finish, come two classifier

ɽ<sub>ii</sub>    CĪ'  
go seek horse ride let us. man tiger said, good.

Y<sup>-</sup> L<sup>n</sup>    C<sub>ɕ</sub>    Y<sup>-</sup>            L<sup>ɔ</sup>            T<sup>n</sup> CĪ<sub>o</sub>.    ɽ<sub>ii</sub>.    3<sup>ø</sup>  
so they two classifier together went. rang

T<sub>u</sub>    ɽ<sub>n</sub>,    Y<sup>-</sup>            L<sup>ɔ</sup>            ɽ<sub>ii</sub>    t<sub>o</sub>,    T<sup>n</sup>    Ā  
then said, two classifier go reach, not want

10    Ī T<sub>ɕ</sub>    ɽ<sub>n</sub>    L<sup>u</sup>,    Ȳ<sup>n</sup> V<sup>nc</sup>    Y<sup>-</sup>            L<sup>ɔ</sup>            Ā    ɽ<sub>u</sub>  
any one say words, but two classifier want that

CĪ'  
seek the one classifier which good very, fat

T<sup>-</sup> T<sub>nc</sub>.    Λ<sub>ɕ</sub> ĩ̇    ɽ<sub>n</sub>,    Ȳ    L<sup>n</sup>    3<sup>u</sup>    ĩ<sup>no</sup>.  
very. man tiger said, make like good so it is.

'ɽ<sup>o</sup> CĪ<sub>u</sub>    T<sub>ɕ</sub>    3<sup>ø</sup>    I<sup>ɔ</sup>,    Λ<sub>ɕ</sub> ĩ̇    ɽ<sub>ii</sub>    Δ<sup>-</sup>  
evening finish rang took man tiger went go to

L<sup>u</sup>    CĪ<sup>-</sup>    C<sup>ɔ</sup>,    ɽ<sub>ii</sub>    S. S..    Λ<sub>ɕ</sub> ĩ̇    S. S.    t<sup>u</sup>-  
the house horse, went feel. man tiger felt each

15 T<sub>v</sub> T<sup>u</sup> ɔ- ɔ<sup>ɔ</sup> T<sup>n</sup> J<sub>u</sub> Λ T<sup>-</sup> T<sub>nc</sub>. T<sup>n</sup>  
classifier all had bumpy back thin very. not

ɔ- Y<sup>n</sup> T<sub>v</sub> ɔ<sub>v</sub> Δ<sub>o</sub>, ɔ<sub>v</sub> T<sup>n</sup> ɔ-  
have one classifier was fat, which not have

ɔ<sup>ɔ</sup> T<sup>n</sup> J<sub>u</sub>. ʒ<sup>ɔ</sup> L S. S. T<sup>n</sup> T<sup>u</sup> Y<sup>n</sup>  
bumpy back. rang also felt not get one

T<sub>v</sub> ɔ<sub>v</sub> ʒ<sup>u</sup>. ʒ<sup>ɔ</sup> S. S. L<sub>o</sub> t<sub>o</sub>  
classifier was good. rang felt come reach

Λ<sub>ɛ</sub> Ğ Λ<sub>ɛ</sub> Ğ Δ<sub>o</sub> T<sup>-</sup> T<sub>nc</sub>, T<sup>n</sup> ɔ- ɔ<sup>ɔ</sup>  
man tiger. man tiger fat very, not have bumpy

20 T<sup>n</sup> J<sub>u</sub>. Y<sup>-</sup> L<sup>n</sup> ʒ<sup>ɔ</sup> ɛ<sup>'nc</sup> Λ<sub>ɛ</sub> Ğ Γ<sup>ɔ</sup> J<sup>ɔ</sup> Y<sup>-</sup> ɛ<sup>u</sup>  
back. so rang took man tiger put bit in mouth

ɛ<sup>nc</sup>. ɛ<sup>ɔ</sup> T<sub>ɛ</sub> L<sub>o</sub>, Δ<sup>'nc</sup> Δ<sup>-</sup> Λ<sub>ɛ</sub> Ğ  
completed. led out come, jump go to man tiger

L<sup>u</sup> T<sup>n</sup> J<sub>u</sub>, ɛ<sup>T<sub>u</sub></sup> ɔ<sub>o</sub> Λ<sub>ɛ</sub> Ğ T<sub>ɔ</sub>. Λ<sub>ɛ</sub> Ğ  
the back, hit caused man tiger run. man tiger

T<sub>ɔ</sub> ɔ<sup>u</sup> ɛ<sup>nu</sup> L<sup>u</sup> T<sup>u</sup>, ɔ<sup>u</sup> ɛ<sup>nu</sup> L<sup>u</sup>  
ran several classifier hills, several classifier

ɔ<sup>u</sup> S<sup>ɔ</sup>. T<sup>-</sup> L<sub>nc</sub> ɔ<sup>u</sup> L<sub>o</sub> ɛ<sup>-</sup> T<sup>u</sup> ɛ<sub>o</sub>  
valleys away. presently stood come look at his

25 T<sup>n</sup> J<sub>u</sub>. ɛ<sub>o</sub> ɛ<sup>-</sup> ɔ<sub>o</sub> ʒ<sup>ɔ</sup> ɛ<sup>nb</sup> ɛ<sub>o</sub>. ɛ<sub>o</sub> T<sub>n</sub>,  
back. he look see rang ride him. he said,

'ɔ<sup>o</sup> ɛ<sup>u</sup> ɔ<sup>u</sup> ɔ<sub>o</sub> ɔ<sup>-</sup> T<sup>u</sup> ɛ<sub>o</sub> ɛ<sup>nb</sup> ɛ<sup>nc</sup> ɔ<sub>v</sub> ɔ<sup>u</sup>  
today I see give to you ride completed that I

Δ<sup>'</sup> T<sub>ɔ</sub> T<sub>ɔ</sub>. ʒ<sup>ɔ</sup> ɛ<sup>T<sub>o</sub></sup> Λ<sub>ɛ</sub> Ğ T<sub>n</sub>, ɛ<sub>o</sub>  
tired done finish. rang with man tiger said, you

J<sup>'</sup> T<sub>n</sub> L<sup>u</sup> T<sup>n</sup> S<sup>u</sup>, ɛ<sub>o</sub> T<sub>ɔ</sub> ɔ<sup>'b</sup> ɛ<sup>'b</sup>, T<sup>'</sup> ɛ<sup>'b</sup>  
do not say words yet, you run quickly, people

ɛ<sup>u</sup> L<sub>o</sub> T<sub>ɔ</sub>. Λ<sub>ɛ</sub> Ğ T<sub>u</sub> ɔ<sup>u</sup> T<sub>ɔ</sub>, T<sub>u</sub>  
hunt come finish. man tiger then rose ran, then

30 T<sub>ɔ</sub> ɔ<sup>u</sup> ɛ<sup>nu</sup> L<sup>u</sup> T<sup>u</sup>, ɔ<sup>u</sup> ɛ<sup>nu</sup> L<sup>u</sup>  
ran several classifier hills, several classifier

ḹ S<sup>ḹ</sup>. T<sup>-</sup> L<sub>nc</sub> 3<sup>ḹ</sup> C<sup>no</sup> Λ<sub>ς</sub> Ē̄  
valleys away. presently rang situated man tiger

L<sup>u</sup> T<sup>n</sup> J<sub>u</sub>, J<sub>o</sub> Y<sup>n</sup> Γ<sup>ḹ</sup> Y<sup>-</sup> L<sub>ḹ</sub> CT<sup>u</sup>, D<sup>-</sup>  
the back, saw one classifier great tree, had

Y<sup>n</sup> L<sup>u</sup> J<sup>o</sup> J<sub>u</sub> C<sup>u</sup> C<sub>L<sub>nc</sub></sub> CT<sup>u</sup> C<sub>L<sub>nc</sub></sub>  
one classifier hole which bird dig tree dig

Γ<sup>nc</sup>. 3<sup>ḹ</sup> ḷ<sub>n</sub>, Λ<sub>ς</sub> Ē̄, C<sub>ḹ</sub> J<sup>ς</sup>  
completed. rang said, man tiger, you stand

35 Γ<sup>nc</sup>, J<sup>u</sup> ḷ<sub>n</sub> J̄ J<sup>r</sup> J<sup>ḹ</sup> C<sub>ḹ</sub>. Λ<sub>ς</sub> Ē̄  
completed, I say something show you. man tiger

J<sup>ς</sup> CT<sup>'nc</sup> Γ<sup>nc</sup>. 3<sup>ḹ</sup> Δ<sup>'nc</sup> Δ<sup>ḹ</sup> Δ<sup>-</sup>  
stood in front of completed. rang jump hop go to

L<sup>u</sup> J<sup>o</sup> CT<sup>u</sup> L<sub>ς</sub>.  
the hole tree gone.

Λ<sub>ς</sub> Ē̄ T<sup>n</sup> T<sup>u</sup> Ē̄ Y<sup>-</sup> C<sub>ḹ</sub>, C<sub>ḹ</sub> ḷ<sub>u</sub> C<sub>L<sub>ς</sub></sub>, T<sup>ḹ</sup> C<sup>ḹ</sup>  
man tiger not get way any, he then fear people

Ē̄ L<sub>o</sub> Y<sup>-</sup> J<sup>ḹ</sup>. C<sub>ḹ</sub> C<sub>ḹ</sub> T<sup>u</sup> Ē̄ ḷ<sub>ḹ</sub> Δ<sup>-</sup>  
hunt come behind. he only get way run go to

40 Y<sup>-</sup> T<sup>ḹ</sup> T<sup>-</sup>. C<sub>ḹ</sub> ḷ<sub>ḹ</sub> D<sub>u</sub> C<sub>L<sub>r</sub></sub> T<sup>u</sup> Δ<sub>u</sub>. T<sup>u</sup> Δ<sub>u</sub>  
ahead only. he ran go met the bear. the bear

C<sub>u</sub> C<sub>ḹ</sub> ḷ<sub>n</sub>, Λ<sub>ς</sub> Ē̄ C<sub>ḹ</sub> ḷ<sub>ḹ</sub> Y<sup>-</sup> J<sup>r</sup>. Λ<sub>ς</sub> Ē̄  
asked him said, man tiger you run what. man tiger

ḷ<sub>n</sub>, Λ<sub>ς</sub> 3<sup>ḹ</sup> D<sub>n</sub> t<sub>r</sub>, 3<sup>ḹ</sup> Ā I<sup>ḹ</sup>  
said, Man Rang plural sacrifice, rang wanted take

J<sup>u</sup> D<sub>u</sub> C<sub>L<sub>r</sub></sub> C<sup>ḹ</sup> C<sub>ḹ</sub> I<sup>ḹ</sup> J<sup>u</sup> D<sub>u</sub>, Λ<sub>ς</sub> 3<sup>ḹ</sup>  
me go seek horse ride. he took me go, Man Rang

D<sub>n</sub> C<sup>ḹ</sup> J<sub>o</sub> T<sup>n</sup> T<sup>u</sup> C<sub>ḹ</sub>. J<sup>u</sup> J<sub>o</sub> D<sup>-</sup> T<sup>u</sup>  
plural horses see not get ride. I see give to

45 C<sub>ḹ</sub> C<sub>ḹ</sub> Y<sup>n</sup> J<sub>u</sub> 3<sup>u</sup>. C<sub>ḹ</sub> C<sub>ḹ</sub> J<sup>u</sup> L<sub>o</sub>.  
him ride one occasion good. he rode me come

t<sub>o</sub> L<sup>u</sup> T<sup>u</sup> J<sup>n</sup> T<sup>n</sup>. D<sup>-</sup> Y<sup>n</sup> Γ<sup>ḹ</sup>  
reach the hill yonder. there is one classifier

CT"    ɔ-    Y<sup>n</sup>    L<sup>u</sup>    Ĵ',    C<sub>3</sub>    J<sub>o</sub>    T<sub>u</sub>    T<sub>z</sub>  
tree have one classifier hole, he saw then ran

J<sub>u</sub>    L<sup>u</sup>    Ĵ'    CT"    L<sub>z</sub>.    Ĵ    CĒ',    T<sup>3</sup>    C<sup>3</sup>  
dropped into the hole tree gone. I fear people

T-    Ā    Ĵ<sup>u</sup>    T<sub>z</sub>    T<sup>u</sup>    Δ<sub>i</sub>    T<sub>n</sub>    T<sup>n</sup>    CĒ',  
come therefore I run. the bear said, not fear,

50    C<sub>3</sub>    I<sup>3</sup>    Ĵ<sup>u</sup>,    Y<sup>-</sup>    L<sup>3</sup>    ɔ<sub>u</sub>    C<sub>-</sub>    ɔ<sup>z</sup>.  
you take me, two classifier go look observe.

Λ<sub>z</sub> Ā    I<sup>3</sup>    Δ<sub>i</sub>    ɔ<sub>u</sub>.    ɔ<sub>u</sub>    t<sub>o</sub>    T<sub>z</sub>,  
man tiger took bear go. go reach finish,

Λ<sub>z</sub> Ā    T<sub>n</sub>,    3<sup>z</sup>    T<sub>z</sub>    ɔ<sub>u</sub>    Δ<sup>-</sup>    V<sub>u</sub>    L<sup>u</sup>    Ĵ'  
man tiger said, rang ran go go to at the hole

V<sub>u</sub>    L<sub>z</sub>.    Δ<sub>i</sub>    CĒ<sup>n</sup>    ɔ<sub>u</sub>.    Δ<sub>i</sub>    ɔ<sup>-</sup>    Δ<sub>i</sub>    T<sup>u</sup>  
there gone. bear climb go. bear took bear the

Y<sup>-</sup> C†<sup>z</sup>    ɔ<sub>u</sub>    C<sup>3</sup>    3<sup>z</sup>    C<sup>no</sup>    V<sub>u</sub>    L<sup>u</sup>    CΔ<sup>o</sup>  
tail go poke. rang situated at the inside

55    Ĵ'    CT<sub>u</sub>    Δ<sub>i</sub>    T<sup>u</sup>    Y<sup>-</sup> C†<sup>z</sup>    T<sub>z</sub>    C<sup>nc</sup>.    Δ<sub>i</sub>  
hole tug bear the tail finish completed. bear

T<sup>u</sup>    3<sup>o</sup>    J<sup>n</sup> T<sup>o</sup>.    Δ<sub>i</sub>    T<sup>u</sup>    Y<sup>-</sup> C†<sup>z</sup>    T<sup>u</sup>    T<sup>u</sup>  
with effort pulled. bear the tail get parted

L<sub>z</sub>.    Λ<sub>z</sub> Ā    T<sub>n</sub>,    C<sub>3</sub>    T<sub>nc</sub>    Y<sup>-</sup>    C<sup>z</sup>.    Δ<sub>i</sub>  
gone. man tiger said, you query do how. bear

T<sub>n</sub>,    Ĵ<sup>u</sup>    Δ<sub>i</sub>    J<sup>z</sup>    C<sup>o</sup>    T<sup>u</sup>    T<sup>u</sup>    L<sub>z</sub>    T<sup>-</sup>.  
said, my the bottom coat get parted gone only.

Λ<sub>z</sub> Ā    T<sub>n</sub>,    3<sup>z</sup>    Ā    T<sup>n</sup>    T<sup>u</sup>    T<sub>nc</sub>,    Y<sup>-</sup>  
man tiger said, rang this not get truly, second

60    J<sup>u</sup>    J<sup>-</sup>    CT<sub>o</sub>.    C<sub>3</sub>    T<sup>n</sup>,    T<sup>u</sup>.  
occasion do not with him at all, exclamation.

**M415**  
**How the rang deceived the tiger.**

*Told by Yang Xiu-gong.*

Notes.

This story is recorded in Document H (no. 46, page 31).

**M416**  
**The rang gets food by deception.**

*Told by Yang Xiu-gong.*

Introduction.

In this story the mischievous rang had something of a field day at the expense of the young couple, the mother-in-law and the Chinese traveller.

The basket into which the young couple put their present of food for mother-in-law was carried on the back, so it was quite possible for the rang to throw out the cakes and the eggs, the latter being hard boiled and ready to eat, without the bearer realizing what was going on, until the rang itself leapt out and disappeared.

In Miao villages, the cattle, sheep and goats were taken out every day to graze on the hillsides. The pigs remained at home foraging around the village. The older women kept an eye on them. If a pig wandered away it had to be brought back, and there was a special cry for calling pigs: “ao, ao, ao, ao, ....” It was this cry that alerted the rang to the mother-in-law’s return.

M416

## The rang gets food by deception.

*Told by Yang Xiu-gong.*

They tell a story that, once upon a time a young couple were going to visit their mother and father-in-law. The wife said, "People are saying that, up there in the pass, the monkeys are dying off like anything. My mother is very fond of monkey, so let us take a big one and carry it along for her to boil and eat". Now the rang overheard this, and running quickly went and lay down up there in the pass. When the couple reached the pass where the monkeys were dying, beginning from the bottom of the valley until they came right out at the top they turned the monkeys over, but every one was decayed. The rang alone was good. The wife said, "Each of these monkeys is decayed. Let us just take this rang and carry it along for my mother to boil and eat". So they took the rang, put it into the basket and carried it along.

Inside the basket the rang took the meal cakes and ate them. He would eat one and throw another on the lower or higher side of the road. Then he took the eggs, eating one and throwing another on the lower or higher side of the road. Thus they went on until they had nearly reached the parents' home, then the rang jumped out of the basket and ran on. He took mother-in-law's skirt and gown and, putting them on, went and lay down on mother-in-law's bed. When the daughter arrived, she went and said to mother-in-law, "When we reached the pass where the monkeys were dying, we were going to take one of them and bring it along for you to boil and eat. We turned every one over and had a look, but every one was decayed. There was only a rang there that was good, so we picked it up to bring, but that damned rang, that cunning rang took and ate the food! All that remains are these two meal cakes and these two eggs. Please accept them and eat them". The rang remained lying on mother-in-law's bed until he heard mother-in-law calling to the pig. Then he got up and ran away.

Later the rang went back to the road where he had thrown the meal cakes and the eggs. The rang took a stick and each time he poked on the lower side of the road he got a meal cake, and each time he poked on the higher side of the road he got an egg. A Chinese took the stick with which the rang had been poking, but every time he poked on the lower side of the road he got a lump of dung, and every time he poked on the higher side of the road he got another lump of dung!

M416

3<sup>δ</sup>      ɛ̃'      Cɟ'      ʃ̃      C<sup>u</sup>.  
rang    deceived    meat    food    eat.

---

C<sub>s</sub>    ɲ<sub>n</sub>    ɟ<sup>n</sup> T<sub>u</sub>    ɟ<sub>u</sub>    Y<sup>-</sup> T<sup>'''</sup> L<sup>n</sup>      ɟ<sup>-</sup>      Y<sup>-</sup>  
they    say    story    that    of old    there were    two

L<sup>ɔ̃</sup>                      Cɟ<sup>u</sup>                      Cɟ<sub>u</sub>                      ʌ̃      ɟ<sub>u</sub>      Δ<sup>-</sup>  
classifier    young woman    young man    want    go    go to

Y<sup>-</sup> T<sup>'</sup>                                      Y<sup>-</sup> ʌ<sub>s</sub>.                      L<sup>ɔ̃</sup>    C<sup>ɔ̃</sup>    ɲ<sub>n</sub>,  
mother-in-law    father-in-law.    the    wife    said,

T<sup>ɔ̃</sup> C<sup>ɔ̃</sup>    ɲ<sub>n</sub>    ɟ<sub>u</sub>    L<sup>n</sup>    Δ<sub>s</sub>    ɟ<sup>n</sup>    L<sup>nc</sup>    T<sub>u</sub>  
people    say    that    the    pass    above    monkey    die

5    T<sup>-</sup> T<sup>nc</sup>.    ɟ̃      C<sup>nc</sup>      ɟ<sup>n</sup> V<sub>ɔ̃</sub>    T<sup>-</sup> T<sup>nc</sup>    ɟ<sub>n</sub>,    Y<sup>-</sup>      L<sup>ɔ̃</sup>  
very.    my    mother    fond of    very    thus,    two    classifier

ɟ<sub>u</sub>    ɛ̃<sup>nc</sup>      T<sub>u</sub>      Y<sup>-</sup> C<sup>nc</sup>    ɟ<sub>r</sub>    ɟ<sub>u</sub>    T<sup>'''</sup>    ɟ̃      C<sup>nc</sup>  
go    take    the one    large    carry    go    for    my    mother

ɟ<sup>u</sup>      C<sup>u</sup>.    Y<sup>-</sup> L<sup>n</sup> T<sup>u</sup>      3<sup>δ</sup>    'C̃.      T<sup>u</sup>    3<sup>δ</sup>    ɟ<sup>ɔ̃</sup> C<sup>ɔ̃</sup>  
boil    eat.    so    the    rang    heard.    the    rang    quickly

T<sub>ɔ̃</sub>    ɟ<sub>u</sub>      ɟ<sub>s</sub>                      ɟ<sup>nc</sup>      ɟ<sup>n</sup>      L<sup>n</sup>    Δ<sub>s</sub>.    C<sub>s</sub>  
ran    went    lay down    completed    above    the    pass.    they

Y<sup>-</sup>      L<sup>ɔ̃</sup>      ɟ<sub>u</sub>      t<sub>o</sub>    L<sup>n</sup>    Δ<sub>s</sub>    ɟ<sub>u</sub>    L<sup>nc</sup>  
two    classifier    went    reach    the    pass    which    monkey

10    T<sub>u</sub>      Ȳ.      C<sub>s</sub>      Y<sup>-</sup>      L<sup>ɔ̃</sup>      ɟ<sub>u</sub>      T<sup>'''</sup>      ɟ<sup>δ</sup>  
die    there.    they    two    classifier    went    from    bottom

ɟ̃                      ɟ<sup>n</sup> C<sup>ɔ̃</sup>                      T<sub>s</sub>      Y<sup>-</sup> ɟ<sup>-</sup>,    t<sup>'-</sup>      T<sub>u</sub>  
valley    turn over    come out    top,    each    classifier

T<sup>u</sup>      L<sup>ɔ̃</sup>                      T<sub>ɔ̃</sub> T<sub>ɔ̃</sub>,                      ɟ<sub>u</sub>    ɟ<sup>-</sup>      T<sup>u</sup>    3<sup>δ</sup>    3<sup>u</sup>  
all    rotten    done finish,    only    have    the    rang    good

T<sub>u</sub>.      L<sup>ɔ̃</sup>      C<sup>ɔ̃</sup>      ɲ<sub>n</sub>,    T<sup>u</sup>    L<sup>nc</sup>    t<sup>'-</sup>      T<sub>u</sub>  
alone.    the    wife    said,    the    monkey    each    classifier

T<sup>u</sup>      L<sup>ɔ̃</sup>                      T<sub>ɔ̃</sub> T<sub>ɔ̃</sub>.                      Y<sup>-</sup>      L<sup>ɔ̃</sup>      L<sup>u</sup> ɟ<sup>u</sup>  
all    rotten    done finish,    two    classifier    simply

- 15     $\Gamma'_{nc}$      $T^u$      $3^\delta$      $\hat{C}$      $T_r$      $\mathcal{D}_{||}$      $T''$      $\overset{u}{j}$      $C^{nc}$   
 take    the    rang    this    carry    go    for    my    mother
- $T''$      $C''$      $C_s$      $Y^-$      $L^b$      $\Gamma'_{nc}$      $T^u$      $3^\delta$   
 boil    eat.    they    two    classifier    took    the    rang
- $\Gamma^\circ$      $T''$      $L^n$      $\hat{C}$      $T_r$      $\mathcal{D}_{||}$      $T^u$      $3^\delta$   
 put    into    the    basket    carried    went.    the    rang
- $C^{no}$      $L^n$      $\hat{C}$      $\Gamma'_{nc}$      $J^- J^-$      $C''$      $C''$      $Y^n$   
 situated    the    basket    took    meal    cake    ate.    ate    one
- $\Gamma^\circ$      $L^-$      $Y^n$      $\Gamma^\circ$      $S^\delta$      $J^\delta$   
 classifier,    threw    one    classifier    away    lower    side
- 20     $\hat{C}$      $J_{||}$      $\hat{C}$      $\Gamma'_{nc}$      $J^p$      $Y^n$      $L^u$   
 road,    higher    side    road.    took    eggs,    one    classifier
- $C''$      $Y^n$      $L^u$      $L^-$      $S^\delta$      $J^\delta$      $\hat{C}$   
 ate,    one    classifier    throw    away    lower    side    road,
- $J_{||}$      $\hat{C}$      $\mathcal{D}_{||}$      $\bar{L}$      $t_0$      $Y^- T_i$   
 higher    side    road.    went    nearly    reach    mother-in-law
- $T^- \Lambda_\zeta$      $\mathcal{D}_n$      $C\bar{J}$      $T_\delta$      $T^u$      $3^\delta$      $\overset{\zeta}{j}$   
 father-in-law    plural    house    finish,    the    rang    rose
- $\Delta'^{nc}$      $L_\zeta$      $T_\delta$      $\mathcal{D}_{||}$      $\Gamma'_{nc}$      $C_s$      $Y^- T_i$      $T^u$   
 jump    gone.    ran    went    took    their    mother-in-law    the
- 25     $T^{nc}$      $\Gamma'^o$      $\overset{\delta}{C}$      $\Gamma^{nc}$      $\mathcal{D}_{||}$      $J^p$      $T''$      $C_s$   
 skirt    gown    put on    completed.    went    lay    on    their
- $Y^- T_i$      $t^u$      $t^\delta$      $\Gamma^{nc}$      $\bar{L}$      $Ct'$   
 mother-in-law    the    bed    completed.    the    daughter
- $\mathcal{D}_{||}$      $C\Gamma_{n||}$      $T_\delta$      $\bar{L}$      $Ct'$      $\mathcal{D}_{||}$      $C\bar{L}$   
 went    arrived    finish.    the    daughter    went    with
- $Y^- T_i$      $T_n$      $J^n$      $L_0$      $t_0$      $L^n$      $\Delta_\zeta$   
 mother-in-law    said,    we    come    reach    the    pass
- $J_u$      $L^{nc}$      $T_-$      $\overset{n}{Y}$      $Y^-$      $L^b$      $\mathcal{D}_{||}$   
 which    monkeys    die    there,    two    classifier    went
- 30     $\Gamma'_{nc}$      $T^u$      $L^{nc}$      $T^-$      $T_r$      $L_0$      $T''$      $C_s$      $T''$   
 take    the    monkey    come    carry    come    for    you    boil

C<sup>u</sup>. Y<sup>-</sup> L<sup>b</sup> T<sup>n</sup> C<sup>t</sup> t<sup>'-</sup> T<sub>v</sub>  
eat. two classifier turned over each classifier

C<sub>-</sub>, t<sup>'-</sup> T<sub>v</sub> T<sup>u</sup> L<sup>b</sup> T<sub>z</sub> T<sub>z</sub>.  
look, each classifier all rotten done finish.

C<sub>-</sub> ɔ<sup>-</sup> Y<sup>n</sup> T<sub>v</sub> ʒ<sup>ɔ</sup> C<sup>no</sup> Y<sup>n</sup>  
only have one classifier rang situated there

ʒ<sup>u</sup> T<sub>-</sub>. Y<sup>-</sup> L<sup>b</sup> C<sup>'nc</sup> T<sup>u</sup> ʒ<sup>ɔ</sup> T<sub>r</sub>  
good alone. two classifier took the rang carried

35 L<sub>o</sub> T<sup>u</sup> ʒ<sup>ɔ</sup> T<sub>-</sub> ʒ<sup>ɔ</sup> ɾ<sub>ɔ</sub> C<sup>'nc</sup> J<sup>ɔ</sup> C<sup>u</sup>  
come. the rang dead rang crafty took food eat

T<sub>z</sub>. C<sub>-</sub> ɔ<sup>-</sup> Y<sup>-</sup> C<sup>o</sup> J<sup>-</sup> J<sup>-</sup> C<sub>o</sub>.  
finish. only have two classifier meal cakes with

Y<sup>-</sup> L<sup>u</sup> J<sup>ɔ</sup> C<sup>n</sup> T<sub>-</sub>. C<sub>ɔ</sub> C<sup>'nc</sup> C<sup>u</sup>.  
two classifier eggs this alone. you take eat.

T<sup>u</sup> ʒ<sup>ɔ</sup> J<sub>ɔ</sub> T<sup>u</sup> Y<sup>-</sup> T<sub>i</sub> L<sup>u</sup> C<sup>'nc</sup> C<sup>nc</sup>  
the rang lay on mother-in-law the bed completed

'C<sup>o</sup> J<sub>v</sub> L<sup>u</sup> Y<sup>-</sup> T<sub>i</sub> J<sup>-</sup> C<sub>J</sub> L<sub>o</sub>. T<sup>u</sup>  
heard that the mother-in-law call pig come. the

40 ʒ<sup>ɔ</sup> T<sub>v</sub> J<sup>ɔ</sup> T<sub>z</sub> L<sub>ɔ</sub>. Y<sup>-</sup> J<sup>ɔ</sup> ʒ<sup>ɔ</sup> ɔ<sub>u</sub> t<sub>o</sub>  
rang then rose ran gone. after rang went reach

t<sup>u</sup> C<sup>n</sup> J<sub>v</sub> ʒ<sup>ɔ</sup> L<sup>-</sup> J<sup>-</sup> J<sup>-</sup>, L<sup>-</sup> J<sup>ɔ</sup>  
the road which rang threw meal cakes, threw eggs

S<sup>ɔ</sup> C<sup>n</sup>. ʒ<sup>ɔ</sup> C<sup>'nc</sup> Y<sup>n</sup> T<sup>u</sup> J<sub>ɔ</sub>, ʒ<sup>ɔ</sup>  
away this. rang took one classifier stick, rang

Y<sup>n</sup> C<sup>'no</sup> T<sup>u</sup> J<sup>ɔ</sup> C<sup>n</sup> T<sup>u</sup> Y<sup>n</sup> C<sup>o</sup>  
one poke on lower side road get one classifier

J<sup>-</sup> J<sup>-</sup>, Y<sup>n</sup> C<sup>'no</sup> T<sup>u</sup> J<sub>u</sub> C<sup>n</sup> T<sup>u</sup> Y<sup>n</sup>  
meal cake, one poke on higher side road get one

45 L<sup>u</sup> J<sup>ɔ</sup>. t<sup>r</sup> Y<sup>-</sup> V<sup>u</sup> Ā C<sub>ɔ</sub> T<sup>u</sup> J<sub>ɔ</sub>  
classifier egg. the Chinese want his the stick

C<sup>'no</sup>. Y<sup>n</sup> C<sup>'no</sup> T<sup>u</sup> J<sup>ɔ</sup> C<sup>n</sup> T<sup>u</sup> Y<sup>n</sup> T<sup>u</sup>  
poke. one poke on lower side road get one lump

Ḑ,      Ḑ<sup>n</sup>    Ḑ<sup>no</sup>    Ḑ<sup>n</sup>      Ḑ<sup>n</sup>      Ḑ<sup>n</sup>    Ḑ<sup>n</sup>    Ḑ<sup>n</sup>  
dung,   one   poke   on   higher side   road   get   one

Ḑ<sup>n</sup>      Ḑ<sup>n</sup>  
lump   dung.

**M416**  
**The rang gets food by deception.**

*Told by Yang Xiu-gong*

Notes.

This story is recorded in Document H. (no. 8, page 4).

**Line 18.** The expression 𑄎𑄎, translated “meal cakes” is Chinese. The Miao word is 𑄎<sup>ꞑ</sup>. It occurs again in lines 36, 41 and 44.

**M417**  
**The lad who looked after goats.**

*Told by Yang Xiu-gong.*

Introduction.

This story belongs in the same category as those concerning wise and foolish animals, though in this case it is the man who is the fool.

The basic food of the Miao was maize-meal, cooked in a wooden steamer. Without something else, vegetables or meat to go with it, the maize-meal was dry and uninteresting. The word “nza” was used to describe the function of these other dishes which made the maize-meal palatable and appetising. It has the same meaning as the English “with” when we say, “Do have some jam with your bread and butter”, meaning, although it is not expressed in so many words, “in order to make the bread and butter more interesting to eat”. So the goat said, “Mother goat eats green leaves with (nza) yellow leaves”, meaning that the former is eaten in order to make the latter more appetising and to give them relish.

The couplets spoken by the goat are called “bi-dao” which generally means a story or a tale. Here, however, as in the story of the wise toad, the expression signifies a short, clever saying. These are in fact the answers to unspoken riddles; “ why does a goat eat both green leaves and yellow leaves?” etc. Here also, as in the tale of the wise toad, each saying was a challenge, demanding a similar saying in response, but neither the lad nor the man was bright enough to make one. In the battle of wits mother goat was the undisputed victor.

The wooden ram, mentioned in the story, was an implement used for ramming down the earth in the process of building mud walls. In burning it, the man lost one essential tool for the rebuilding of his house. It was made from a log of wood four to five feet long and five or six inches in diameter. All the central section was thinned down to some two or three inches so that it could be handled easily, leaving a foot or rather more of the full thickness at either end. The resulting wooden ram resembled a large, elongated dumb-bell.

**M417**  
**The lad who looked after goats.**

*Told by Yang Xiu-gong.*

They tell a story that, once upon a time, there was a lad who went to look after the goats. He looked after them until lunchtime when mother goat grew thirsty. Mother goat said to the lad, "Now lad, take me for a drink of water, and I will tell you a tale". So the lad took mother goat for a drink of water, and when she had finished he said, "Come on, mother goat, tell me a tale". The mother goat said

"Bie-ie-ie!  
Mother goat eats green leaves as a relish with yellow leaves,  
She eats yellow leaves as a relish with green leaves!"

In the evening when the lad took her home he said, "Father, today mother goat here was able to talk!" The lad's father said, "In that case tomorrow I will go and look after them and see". So the following day the lad's father went to look after them. He looked after them, until midday, lunchtime, when the mother goat said, "Old man, take me for a drink of water and I will tell you a tale". The man took mother goat for a drink of water then he said, "Come on, tell me a tale!" Mother goat said,

"Bie-ie-ie!  
Mother goat eats soya beans as a relish with lentils,  
She eats lentils as a relish with soya beans!"

In the evening when the man took her home he said, "This goat is possessed, let us take it and kill it to eat". So the man took the goat and slaughtered it. While they were eating it the table said, "Old man spare some for me to eat!" Then the man said, "This table is possessed, take it, chop it up and burn it!" After that the wooden ram said, "Old man, spare me some to eat!" The man said, "The wooden ram is possessed, take it, chop it up and burn it!" After that the cat also said, "Old man spare me some to eat!" The man said, "This cat is possessed, take it and slaughter it to eat!" Now the rats saw it and said, "The man has slaughtered and eaten the cat. Here is a wonderful opportunity to celebrate!" The man, hearing them set to and burnt the house down, but he did not burn the rats, for they stayed safe in their holes.

M417

T<sup>u</sup> 'ɔ'' Λ<sub>n</sub> ɕ'ṛ.  
lad Miao pasturing goats.

ɕ<sub>s</sub> ɲ<sub>n</sub> ɟ<sup>n</sup> T<sub>n</sub> ɟ<sub>v</sub> Y<sup>-</sup> T<sup>'''</sup> L<sup>n</sup>, ɔ- Y<sup>n</sup>  
they say story that of old, there was one

L<sup>ɔ</sup> T<sup>u</sup> 'ɔ'' ɔ<sub>n</sub> Λ<sub>n</sub> ɕ'ṛ,  
classifier lad Miao went pasturing goats,

Λ<sub>n</sub> t<sub>o</sub> Y<sup>-</sup> T<sup>̃</sup> ɟ<sub>v</sub> ɕ'' J<sup>u</sup> T<sub>ɛ</sub>, T<sup>u</sup>  
pastured reach time that eat lunch finish, the

ɕ<sup>nc</sup> ɕ'ṛ ɕT<sub>o</sub> T<sup>u</sup> 'ɔ'' ɲ<sub>n</sub>, T<sup>u</sup> 'ɔ'' ɕ<sub>s</sub>  
mother goat with lad Miao said, lad Miao, you

5 L<sup>̣</sup> ɟ<sup>u</sup> ɔ<sub>n</sub> ɲ<sub>n</sub> Y'', ɟ<sup>u</sup> ɲ<sub>n</sub> ɟ<sup>n</sup> T<sub>n</sub> ɟ<sup>''</sup> ɕ<sub>s</sub>.  
drive me go drink water, I say story show you.

Y<sup>-</sup> L<sup>n</sup> T<sup>u</sup> 'ɔ'' L<sup>̣</sup> ɕ<sup>nc</sup> ɕ'ṛ ɔ<sub>n</sub> ɲ<sub>n</sub> Y''.  
so lad Miao drove mother goat go drink water.

ɲ<sub>n</sub> T<sub>ɛ</sub> Y'' T<sub>ɛ</sub> T<sup>u</sup> 'ɔ'' ɲ<sub>n</sub>, ɕ<sup>nc</sup>  
drink finish water finish lad Miao said, mother

ɕ'ṛ ɲ<sub>n</sub> ɟ<sup>n</sup> T<sub>n</sub> ɟ<sup>''</sup> ɟ<sup>u</sup> ɲ<sub>n</sub>. ɕ<sup>nc</sup> ɕ'ṛ  
goat say story show me exclamation. mother goat

ɲ<sub>n</sub>,  
said,

10 J<sup>nc</sup> Y<sup>nc</sup> Y<sup>nc</sup>.  
bie-ie-ie.

ɕ<sup>nc</sup> ɕ'ṛ ɕ'' ɕΔ'' ɕT<sup>-</sup> ɕT<sub>l</sub> ɕΔ''  
mother goat eats leaves green relish leaves

V<sub>ɛ</sub>,  
yellow,

ɕ'' ɕΔ'' V<sub>ɛ</sub> ɕT<sub>l</sub> ɕΔ'' ɕT<sup>-</sup>.  
eats leaves yellow relish leaves green.

'ɔ° ɕT<sup>u</sup> T<sup>u</sup> 'ɔ'' L<sup>̣</sup> L<sub>o</sub> Δ<sup>-</sup> ɕT<sup>-</sup> T<sub>ɛ</sub>.  
evening lad Miao drove come go to house finish.

T<sup>u</sup> 'ɔ'' ɳ<sub>n</sub>, V<sub>u</sub>, 'ɔ° ċ T<sup>u</sup> C<sup>nc</sup> ɳ'<sub>r</sub>  
lad Miao said, father, today the mother goat

15 ċ †<sup>c</sup> ɳ<sub>n</sub> L<sup>u</sup> T<sub>ɛ</sub> L<sub>u</sub>. T<sup>u</sup>  
this able say words finish exclamation. lad

'ɔ'' C<sub>s</sub> V<sub>u</sub> ɳ<sub>n</sub>, Y<sup>-</sup> L<sup>n</sup> ɳ<sup>n</sup> ɳ<sup>n</sup> ɳ<sub>u</sub> ɳ<sub>u</sub> ʌ<sub>u</sub>  
Miao his father said, so tomorrow I go pasture

C<sub>u</sub> ɳ<sup>ɔ</sup>. 'C<sup>u</sup> Y<sup>-</sup> ɳ<sup>ɔ</sup> T<sup>u</sup> 'ɔ'' C<sub>s</sub> V<sub>u</sub>  
look observe. day after lad Miao his father

ɳ<sub>u</sub> ʌ<sub>u</sub>. ʌ<sub>u</sub> †<sub>o</sub> Y<sup>-</sup> T<sup>ɔ</sup> 'C<sup>u</sup> C<sup>u</sup> ɳ<sup>u</sup>  
went pasture. pasture reach time day eat lunch

T<sub>ɛ</sub>, C<sup>nc</sup> ɳ'<sub>r</sub> T<sub>u</sub> ɳ<sub>n</sub>, L<sub>u</sub> 'ɔ'' ɳ<sub>s</sub>  
finish, mother goat then said, old Miao, you

20 ɳ̇ ɳ<sub>u</sub> ɳ<sub>u</sub> ɳ<sub>u</sub> Y<sup>u</sup>, ɳ̇ ɳ<sub>n</sub> ɳ<sup>n</sup> T<sub>u</sub> ɳ<sup>ɔ</sup> ɳ<sub>s</sub>.  
drive me go drink water, I say story show you.

L<sub>u</sub> 'ɔ'' ɳ̇ C<sup>nc</sup> ɳ'<sub>r</sub> ɳ<sub>u</sub> ɳ<sub>u</sub> Y<sup>u</sup>  
old Miao drove mother goat go drink water

T<sub>ɛ</sub> T<sub>ɛ</sub>. L<sup>n</sup> 'ɔ'' ɳ<sub>n</sub>, ɳ<sub>s</sub> ɳ<sub>n</sub> ɳ<sup>n</sup> T<sub>u</sub> ɳ<sup>ɔ</sup>  
done finish. old Miao said, you say story show

ɳ̇ T<sup>u</sup>. C<sup>nc</sup> ɳ'<sub>r</sub> ɳ<sub>n</sub>,  
me exclamation. mother goat said,

ɳ<sup>nc</sup> Y<sup>nc</sup> Y<sup>nc</sup>.  
bie-ie-ie.

25 C<sup>nc</sup> ɳ'<sub>r</sub> C<sup>u</sup> T<sup>n</sup> ɳ<sup>n</sup> C<sub>†</sub> T<sup>n</sup> T<sup>n</sup>,  
mother goat eats soya beans relish lentils,

C<sup>u</sup> T<sup>n</sup> T<sup>n</sup> C<sub>†</sub> T<sup>n</sup> ɳ<sup>n</sup>.  
eats lentils relish soya beans.

'ɔ'' C<sub>T<sup>u</sup></sub> L<sub>u</sub> 'ɔ'' ɳ̇ L<sub>o</sub> ʌ<sup>-</sup> C<sub>†</sub>. L<sub>u</sub>  
evening old Miao drove come go to house. old

'ɔ'' ɳ<sub>n</sub>, T<sup>u</sup> ɳ'<sub>r</sub> ɳ̇ ɳ̇ ɳ̇ T<sub>ɛ</sub>,  
Miao said, the goat that one possessed finish,

ɳ'<sub>nc</sub> L<sub>o</sub> C<sub>T<sup>n</sup></sub> C<sup>u</sup> S<sup>ɔ</sup> ʌ<sup>-</sup>. L<sub>u</sub> 'ɔ''  
take come kill eat away exclamation. old Miao

- 30    ɛ'ꞑ    L<sup>u</sup>    ɛ'r    L<sub>o</sub>    T<sup>-</sup>    S<sup>ɔ̃</sup>.    T''    ɟ<sub>u</sub>  
 took    the    goat    come    slaughter    away.    when    that
- C''    T<sub>ɔ̃</sub>    T<sup>u</sup>    ɟ<sub>n</sub> T''    ɲ<sub>n</sub>,    L''    'ɔ''    ɣ<sub>u</sub>    ɟ̣  
 eat    finish    the    table    said,    old    Miao    divide    me
- C''.    L''    'ɔ''    ɣ<sub>u</sub>    ɟ<sub>n</sub>,    T<sup>u</sup>    ɟ<sub>n</sub> T''    ɣ̣  
 eat.    old    Miao    then    said,    the    table    that    one
- L<sub>-</sub>    ɟ̣ ɣ̣    S<sup>ɔ̃</sup>    T<sub>ɔ̃</sub>,    ɛ'ꞑ    L<sub>o</sub>    ɟ''    ʔ̣  
 has    possessed    away    finish,    take    come    chop    burn
- S<sup>ɔ̃</sup>.    ɣ<sup>-</sup> ɟ<sup>ɔ̃</sup>    †<sup>r</sup>    ɣ<sup>-</sup> ɛ<sub>mi</sub>    ɣ<sub>u</sub>    ɲ<sub>n</sub>,    L''    'ɔ''  
 away.    after    the    wooden    ram    then    said,    old    Miao
- 35    ɣ<sub>u</sub>    ɟ̣    C''.    L''    'ɔ''    ɣ<sub>u</sub>    ɲ<sub>n</sub>,    †<sup>r</sup>  
 divide    me    eat.    old    Miao    then    said,    the
- ɣ<sup>-</sup> ɛ<sub>mi</sub>    L<sub>-</sub>    ɟ̣ ɣ̣    S<sup>ɔ̃</sup>    T<sub>ɔ̃</sub>,    ɛ'ꞑ    L<sub>o</sub>  
 wooden    ram    has    possessed    away    finish,    take    come
- ɟ''    ʔ̣    S<sup>ɔ̃</sup>.    ɣ<sup>-</sup> ɟ<sup>ɔ̃</sup>    T<sup>u</sup>    ɣ<sup>-</sup> ɛ',    L<sub>-</sub>    L<sub>o</sub>    ɲ<sub>n</sub>,  
 chop    burn    away.    after    the    cat    had    come    said,
- L''    'ɔ''    ɔ<sup>-</sup>    ɣ<sub>u</sub>    ɟ̣    C''.    L''    'ɔ''    ɣ<sub>u</sub>  
 old    Miao    take    divide    me    eat.    old    Miao    then
- ɲ<sub>n</sub>,    T<sup>u</sup>    ɣ<sup>-</sup> ɛ',    ɔ̣    L<sub>-</sub>    ɟ̣ ɣ̣    S<sup>ɔ̃</sup>    T<sub>ɔ̃</sub>,  
 said,    the    cat    this    has    possessed    away    finish,
- 40    ɛ'ꞑ    L<sub>o</sub>    T<sup>-</sup>    C''    S<sup>ɔ̃</sup>.    L''    'ɔ''    ɛ'ꞑ  
 take    come    slaughter    eat    away.    old    Miao    took
- T<sup>u</sup>    ɣ<sup>-</sup> ɛ',    L<sub>o</sub>    T<sup>-</sup>    C''    S<sup>ɔ̃</sup>.    T<sup>u</sup>    C<sup>ɔ̃</sup>  
 the    cat    come    slaughter    eat    away.    the    rats
- ɲ<sub>n</sub>,    L''    'ɔ''    T<sup>-</sup>    T<sup>u</sup>    ɣ<sup>-</sup> ɛ',    C''    S<sup>ɔ̃</sup>,  
 said,    old    Miao    slaughtered    the    cat    eat    away,
- ɟ''    ɔ̣    ɟ''    ɟ''    ɣ<sup>-</sup>    ɛ<sup>-</sup>    T<sub>ɔ̃</sub>.    L''  
 occasion    this    we    well    make    festival    finish.    old
- 'ɔ''    ɛ'ꞑ    L<sup>u</sup>    C]    †<sup>r</sup>    S<sup>ɔ̃</sup>,    ɣ̣ V<sup>nc</sup>    T<sup>u</sup>    C<sup>ɔ̃</sup>  
 Miao    took    the    house    burn    away,    but    the    rats
- 45    C<sup>no</sup> C]<sub>o</sub>.    L<sup>u</sup>    ɟ''    S<sup>ɔ̃</sup>,    ɲ<sup>n</sup>    T''    †<sup>r</sup>    S<sup>ɔ̃</sup>.  
 remained    the    holes    away,    not    get    burnt    away.

**M417**  
**The lad who looked after goats.**

*Told by Yang Xiu-gong.*

Notes.

This story is recorded in Document H (no. 39, page 24).

M421

**The Miao man and the seven brothers of the tiger family hold a contest of strength.**

*Told by Yang Xiu-gong.*

Introduction.

The Miao have a number of stories in which the strength of the wild animals is pitted against man. The usual pattern is that some kind of a contest takes place in which the man is shown to be superior because his wits more than compensate for his lack of physical strength. In this story the following points need a little further explanation.

The two sides of the front of a Miao gown were crossed over like a jacket, but there were no buttons. The gown was held in place by a girdle, tightly bound around the waist. It was quite normal to carry all kinds of articles inside the flap of the gown above the girdle. A broody hen would find itself warm and comfortable in there, and being broody, would not try to get out.

After resting, and having had his smoke beside the ploughman's plot of land, the Miao man crossed over to the undergrowth at the foot of the rocks on the other side, where the tiger had hidden himself. The Miao text, by using the phrase "ncheu mao", "desired to go", delicately implies, without actually saying so, that the reason for this little excursion was to relieve himself, and not because he suspected that the tiger was there.

In, or near, many Miao villages there were small pieces of ground where the earth was rolled down smooth and hard for the purpose of threshing corn and beans. The threshing was done with flails made of two stout sticks some four or five feet long and fixed together with a leather thong. As the work progressed a considerable pile of straw and chaff accumulated at the edge of the threshing floor, a good hiding place for a field mouse, but about the last place one would expect to find a tiger, and therefore ideal for the tiger's purpose. It was just bad luck that the Miao man should have chosen it as a place to sit and rest. But then it was not the tiger's lucky day!

## **The Miao man and the seven brothers of the tiger family hold a contest of strength.**

*Told by Yang Xiu-gong.*

They tell a story that, once upon a time, there was a Miao man who went climbing up through the forest, where he chanced to meet a tiger. The tiger said to him, "Miao man, how many brothers have you?" The Miao man replied, "I have seven brothers". Old man tiger said, "You have seven brothers, I too have seven brothers, so that on both sides the numbers of brothers are equal. Let us then have a contest together to see which side is the stronger. If you are the stronger you shall eat us, if we are the stronger we will eat you". The Miao man said, "That will be fine, but which day shall we have the contest?" Old man tiger replied, "When seven days are past, let us on both sides take our brothers up there to the big pass. We will come and determine which side is greater and which side is less". When they had finished speaking, the Miao man and old man tiger each went his own way.

Seven days were done and the eighth day was rising. This was the day that they must fight together. Now the Miao man had no brothers. His mother and father had him alone, an only child. Thus he had no one to go with him. So he took a broody hen in front of him, and his crossbow on his back. He was the first to go up to the pass and wait. When he arrived, the tigers having not yet come, he climbed up a large tree and hid himself well.

He saw the seven tiger brothers arrive, but the tigers did not see him, they only heard the broody hen clucking, "gho-gho-gho". The seven tiger brothers said, "The seven Miao brothers are coming but what a noise they are making!" The eldest tiger said, "You watch me and I will show you! If the seven Miao brothers come we will jump like this, and like this!" The eldest tiger went and jumped up and jumped down. The Miao man up in the tree above loosed a shot at the eldest tiger and hit him in the armpit. The eldest tiger said, this armpit of mine is very painful. Let me lie down here. If the seven Miao brothers come, you will call me, won't you?"

Now of the tigers there were only six left. Then the Miao man's hen clucked again, "gho-gho-gho". The second eldest tiger said, "The seven Miao brothers are making a lot of noise as they come. Eldest brother is lying down so if they come we shall do this and this!" The second tiger ran out and jumped up and jumped down. The Miao man loosed a shot and hit the second tiger in the small of the back. The second tiger said, "This back of mine is very painful, so I will lie down here. If the seven Miao brothers come, you will call me, won't you?"

The Miao man's hen clucked again, "gho-gho-gho". The five tiger brothers heard it, and the third one said, "Eldest brother and middle brother have both got a pain and are lying down, so we five remain. If the seven Miao brothers come we must do this and this!" The third tiger went and jumped up and jumped down. The Miao man up above in the tree loosed a shot and hit the third tiger's forepaw. The third tiger said, "This forepaw of mine is rather painful, so I will lie down here for a while. If the seven Miao brothers come, you call us".

Then the Miao man's hen clucked again. "gho-gho-gho". The four tiger brothers said. "This time the seven Miao brothers are coming for certain. Those three older ones are all lying down, there are only the four of us left!" The fourth tiger said, "Don't be afraid, if the seven Miao brothers come we will do this and this!" The fourth tiger ran out and jumped up and

jumped down, but the Miao man let loose another shot and hit the fourth tiger in the head. The fourth tiger said, "My head is rather painful, so I will lie down here. If the seven Miao brothers come, you call us".

The Miao man's hen clucked, "gho-gho-gho". The fifth tiger said to the sixth and seventh tigers, "The seven Miao brothers are coming for certain. Those four older ones are all not well and are lying down, so there are only we three left. If they come we will do this and this". The fifth tiger ran out and jumped up and jumped down, but the Miao man let loose another shot and hit the fifth tiger in the back. The fifth tiger said, "This back of mine is very painful, so I will lie down here for a while. If the seven Miao brothers come, you call us".

Now again the Miao man's hen clucked, "gho-gho-gho". The sixth tiger and the seventh tiger heard it. The sixth tiger said, "Those five older brothers are all not well and are lying down. Now only the two of us are well. If the seven Miao brothers come we will do this and this". The sixth tiger ran out and jumped up and jumped down. The Miao man loosed a shot and hit the sixth tiger in the thigh. The sixth tiger said, "This thigh of mine is painful. I will lie down here for a short while. If the seven Miao brothers come, you call us".

The Miao man's hen clucked again, "gho-gho-gho". The seventh tiger looked upwards and looked downwards, and then he said, "Of us seven brothers those six have all been taken ill and are lying down. If the seven Miao brothers come, I don't know what I shall do!" When the seventh tiger had finished speaking, the Miao man came, climbing from above down the branch of the tree. When the seventh tiger saw him he got up and ran away, while the Miao man ran in pursuit.

As the seventh tiger was running he saw that ahead of him there was a man ploughing. He said to the ploughman, "Old Man, we seven brothers and the seven Miao brothers were to have a contest together, when the other six were all taken ill. Now the seven Miao brothers are coming, chasing me. So I want to ask you if I can go into the thorn scrub on the edge of your land. But if the seven Miao brothers should come chasing here, you won't tell them will you?" The ploughman said, "All right, you go in there and hide". The seventh tiger went in and hid away. When the Miao man came chasing along he saw the ploughman. The Miao man said, "Friend, while you have been ploughing here, have you seen whether a tiger has passed by?" The ploughman said, "While I have been ploughing there has been no tiger past here". The Miao man said, "In that case, let me rest here and have a smoke". When he had rested he wanted to go over to the foot of the cliff. As he reached the edge, at the foot of the cliff the seventh tiger saw where he was going and got up and ran.

As the tiger ran he saw a man threshing oats. The seventh tiger said to the man threshing oats, "Old man, may I trouble you? The seven Miao brothers and we seven brothers were having a contest together when my six older brothers were all taken ill and had to lie down. Now the Miao men are coming, chasing me. If I hide in your straw and the Miao men come chasing here, you won't tell them, will you?" The man who was threshing oats said, "All right, you get in and lie down". Then the Miao man arrived. He said, "My friend threshing oats, have you seen a tiger go past here?" The man who was threshing oats said, "While I have been here no tiger has passed". The man who was chasing the tiger said, "In that case I will sit down here on your straw and rest for a while, then I will go on in search". The Miao man sat down right on top of the tiger, who got up and ran. He ran on into the great forest, so the Miao man gave up the chase. He returned and, from those six tigers he had shot and killed, he made food for eating.

Nowadays tigers are very scarce, because the Miao man and the seven tiger brothers determined together who was the greater and who was the less, and the Miao man shot six, leaving only one.

M421

L<sub>11</sub> 'ɔ''      ɕɿ.      Λ<sub>κ</sub> ẽ      Λ<sub>n</sub>      J<sup>ʒ</sup>      L<sup>ɔ̃</sup>  
 old Miao    with    old man tiger    family    seven    classifier

ẽ T<sup>n</sup>      ɿ<sup>n</sup> ɕɿ.      Δ<sup>ʒ</sup> ʒ.      ʒ.  
 brothers    compare    strength.

ɕ<sub>3</sub>      ɿ<sub>n</sub>      ɿ<sup>n</sup> T<sub>11</sub>      ɿ<sub>u</sub>      Y<sup>-</sup> T<sup>'</sup> L<sup>n</sup>      ɔ-      Y<sup>n</sup>  
 they    say    story    that    of old    there was    one

L<sup>ɔ̃</sup>      Y<sup>-</sup> L<sub>11</sub> 'ɔ''      ɔ<sub>11</sub>      ɕɿ<sup>n</sup>      ʒ<sup>u</sup> t<sup>-</sup>.      ɔ<sub>11</sub>      ɕɿ<sup>r</sup>  
 classifier    old Miao    went    climb    forest.    went    meet

Y<sup>n</sup>      T<sub>u</sub>      ẽ.      T<sup>u</sup>      ẽ      ɕɿ.      ɕ<sub>3</sub>      ɿ<sub>n</sub>,  
 one    classifier    tiger.    the    tiger    with    him    said,

L<sub>11</sub> 'ɔ''      ɕ<sub>3</sub>      ɕ-      ɿ<sup>n</sup> ɕ<sup>nm</sup>      L<sup>ɔ̃</sup>      ẽ T<sup>n</sup>.  
 old Miao    you    have    how many    classifier    brothers.

5    L<sub>11</sub> 'ɔ''      ɿ<sub>n</sub>,      ɿ<sup>u</sup>      ɔ-      J<sup>ʒ</sup>      L<sup>ɔ̃</sup>      ẽ T<sup>n</sup>.  
 old Miao    said,    I    have    seven    classifier    brothers.

Λ<sub>κ</sub> ẽ      ɿ<sub>n</sub>,      ɕ<sub>3</sub>      ɔ-      J<sup>ʒ</sup>      L<sup>ɔ̃</sup>  
 old man tiger    said,    you    have    seven    classifier

ẽ T<sup>n</sup>,      ɿ<sup>u</sup>      L<sub>11</sub>      ɔ-      J<sup>ʒ</sup>      L<sup>ɔ̃</sup>      ẽ T<sup>n</sup>,  
 brothers,    I    also    have    seven    classifier    brothers,

Y<sup>-</sup> L<sup>n</sup>    ɿ<sup>n</sup>    Y<sup>-</sup>      S<sup>ʒ</sup>      ɿ<sup>'nc</sup>      ẽ T<sup>n</sup>      T<sup>u</sup>    ɿ<sup>n</sup> ɕ<sub>κ</sub>  
 so    we    two    sides    both    brothers    all    equal.

ɕ<sup>-</sup> L<sup>n</sup>      ɿ<sup>n</sup>      T<sup>'ɔ̃</sup>      ɿ<sup>o</sup>      ɿ<sup>n</sup> T<sup>'nc</sup>      ɕ<sub>1</sub>      ɔ<sup>ʒ</sup>  
 therefore    we    deploy    soldier    compete    look    observe

10    ɿ<sup>n</sup>    S<sup>ʒ</sup>    L<sup>n</sup> ɕ<sup>ʒ</sup>    T<sub>11</sub>.    ɕ<sup>-</sup>    ɿ<sub>u</sub>    ɿ<sup>n</sup>    T<sub>11</sub>    ɿ<sup>n</sup>  
 we    side    which    strong.    if    that    we    strong    we

ɕ<sup>n</sup>    ɔ<sub>n</sub>,    ɕ<sup>-</sup>    ɿ<sub>u</sub>    ɔ<sub>n</sub>    T<sub>11</sub>    ɔ<sub>n</sub>    ɕ<sup>n</sup>    ɿ<sup>n</sup>.    L<sub>11</sub>  
 eat    you,    if    that    you    strong    you    eat    us.    old

'ɔ''      ɿ<sub>n</sub>,      Y<sup>-</sup>      L<sup>n</sup>      ʒ<sup>n</sup>,      Y<sup>n</sup> V<sup>'nc</sup>    ɿ<sup>n</sup>    'ɕ<sup>u</sup>    T<sub>3</sub>  
 Miao    said,    make    like    good,    but    we    day    which

Λ̄      T<sub>3</sub>      ɿ<sup>o</sup>.      Λ<sub>κ</sub> ẽ      ɿ<sub>n</sub>,      ɕ<sup>'nm</sup>  
 will    deploy    soldiers.    old man tiger    said,    pass

- L<sub>κ</sub> J<sup>ʔ</sup> 'C<sup>u</sup> J<sup>n</sup> Y<sup>-</sup> S<sup>ʔ</sup> ɟ<sup>'nc</sup> l<sup>'</sup> J<sup>n</sup>  
gone seven days we two sides both bring our
- 15 ɛ̃ T<sup>n</sup> Δ<sup>-</sup> Y<sup>-</sup> L<sub>ʒ</sub> Δ<sub>κ</sub> J<sub>n</sub>, J<sup>n</sup> T<sup>-</sup> ǰ<sup>u</sup>  
brothers go to great pass above, we come divide
- S<sup>nc</sup> J<sup>ʔ</sup>. ɿ<sub>n</sub> T<sub>ʒ</sub>, L<sub>u</sub> 'ɔ'' CT<sub>o</sub>. Λ<sub>κ</sub> ɛ̃<sup>o</sup>  
high low. said finish, old Miao with old man tiger
- ǰ̄ C<sub>nc</sub> L<sub>κ</sub> ǰ̄ C<sub>nc</sub> T<sub>ʒ</sub>.  
each gone each finish.
- J<sup>ʔ</sup> 'C<sup>u</sup> T<sub>ʒ</sub>, Λ<sub>n</sub> 'C<sup>u</sup> ɟ̣, 'C<sup>u</sup> ɛ̃<sup>o</sup> ɟ<sub>u</sub>  
seven days finish, eight day rise, day this was
- 'C<sup>u</sup> ɟ<sub>u</sub> C<sub>ʒ</sub> t<sub>u</sub> ǰ̄ ɿ<sup>n</sup> CT<sub>u</sub> T<sub>ʒ</sub>. L<sub>u</sub> 'ɔ'' C<sub>ʒ</sub>  
day that they will fight finish. old Miao he
- 20 T<sup>n</sup> ɔ- ɛ̃ T<sup>n</sup>. C<sub>ʒ</sub> C<sup>nc</sup> C<sub>ʒ</sub> V<sub>u</sub> ɔ-  
not have brothers. his mother his father had
- C<sub>ʒ</sub> Y<sup>n</sup> L<sup>ʔ</sup> T<sup>-</sup> ɛ̃<sub>no</sub>. Y<sup>-</sup> L<sup>n</sup> T<sup>n</sup>  
him one classifier only so it was. make like not
- ɔ- T<sup>ʔ</sup> C<sup>ʔ</sup> ɟ<sub>u</sub> CT<sub>o</sub>. C<sub>ʒ</sub> ɔ<sub>u</sub>. L<sub>u</sub> 'ɔ''  
there were people who with him went. old Miao
- ɛ̃<sup>'nc</sup> Y<sup>n</sup> T<sub>u</sub> Y<sup>-</sup> C<sup>nc</sup> J<sup>'</sup> ɟ<sub>u</sub> Λ<sub>u</sub> ɟ̣ T<sup>u</sup> C<sub>ʒ</sub>  
took one classifier hen which broody in his
- L<sup>u</sup> T<sup>n</sup> CΔ<sup>nc</sup>, ɛ̃<sup>'nc</sup> C<sub>ʒ</sub> 'ɛ̃<sup>o</sup> T<sub>r</sub> T<sup>u</sup> C<sub>ʒ</sub>  
the front, took his crossbow carried on his
- 25 T<sup>n</sup> J<sub>u</sub>. C<sub>ʒ</sub> S<sup>u</sup> ɔ<sub>u</sub> C<sup>no</sup> J<sub>n</sub> L<sup>u</sup> Y<sup>-</sup> C<sup>nc</sup>  
back. he first went situated above the great
- Δ<sub>κ</sub> T<sup>o</sup>. T<sup>u</sup> ɟ<sub>u</sub> C<sub>ʒ</sub> ɔ<sub>u</sub> ɟ̣<sup>o</sup> Λ<sub>κ</sub> ɛ̃<sup>o</sup>  
pass wait. when that he went there old man tiger
- ɔ<sub>n</sub> T<sup>n</sup> T<sup>-</sup> ǰ̄<sup>o</sup>. Y<sup>-</sup> L<sup>n</sup> C<sub>ʒ</sub> Cɛ̃<sup>n</sup> L<sub>κ</sub>  
plural not come yet. make like he climb gone
- Y<sup>n</sup> ɿ<sup>ʔ</sup> Y<sup>-</sup> C<sup>nc</sup> CT<sup>u</sup> CΔ<sub>u</sub> ʒ<sup>u</sup> ɛ̃<sup>nc</sup>.  
one classifier large tree hid well completed.
- C<sub>ʒ</sub> ɟ̣<sub>o</sub> Λ<sub>κ</sub> ɛ̃<sup>o</sup> ɔ<sub>n</sub> J<sup>ʔ</sup> L<sup>ʔ</sup>  
he saw old man tiger plural seven classifier

- 30  $\overset{2}{\text{E}} \text{T}^n$       T-      T<sub>z</sub>.       $\overset{n}{\text{Y}} \text{V}^{\text{nc}}$        $\overset{\circ}{\text{E}}$        $\text{D}_n$       T<sup>n</sup>       $\text{J}_o$   
brothers    come    finish.    but    tiger    plural    not    see
- $\text{C}_s$        $\overset{n}{\text{S}}$ .       $\Lambda_s \overset{\circ}{\text{E}}$        $\text{D}_n$       'C̣       $\text{J}_u$       T<sup>v</sup>  
him    yet.    old man tiger    plural    heard    that    the
- $\text{Y}^- \text{C}^{\text{nc}} \text{J}'$        $\text{J}_u$        $\Lambda_{\text{II}} \text{J}$        $\overset{n}{\text{Y}}$       T<sup>-</sup>       $\text{E}_n$       T<sup>o</sup> T<sup>o</sup> T<sup>o</sup>  
hen      which    broody    that    cluck    thus    gho-gho-gho
- T<sup>-</sup>.       $\Lambda_s \overset{\circ}{\text{E}}$        $\text{D}_n$       J<sup>z</sup>      L<sup>3</sup>  
only.    old man tiger    plural    seven    classifier
- $\overset{2}{\text{E}} \text{T}^n$       T<sub>n</sub>,      L<sub>II</sub> 'D''      J<sup>z</sup>      L<sup>3</sup>       $\overset{2}{\text{E}} \text{T}^n$   
brothers    said,    old Miao    seven    classifier    brothers
- 35 T-      T<sub>z</sub>.       $\text{C}_s \text{t}''$       CṬ<sup>o</sup>      T<sup>-</sup> T<sub>nc</sub>      T-      T<sub>z</sub>.  
come    finish.    they    noisy    very    come    finish.
- L<sup>v</sup>       $\overset{\circ}{\text{E}}$       Y<sup>-</sup> 'D''      T<sub>n</sub>,       $\text{D}_n$       C<sub>-</sub>       $\overset{u}{\text{J}}$        $\bar{\Lambda}$       J<sup>3</sup>  
the    tiger    eldest    said,    you    look    I    will    show
- $\text{D}_n$ .      L<sub>II</sub> 'D''       $\text{D}_n$       J<sup>z</sup>      L<sup>3</sup>       $\overset{2}{\text{E}} \text{T}^n$       E<sup>-</sup>  
you.    old Miao    plural    seven    classifier    brothers    if
- T-       $\text{E}_n$ ,      J<sup>n</sup>       $\Delta'^{\text{nc}}$       L<sup>n</sup>      C<sub>-</sub><sup>n</sup>      L<sup>n</sup>      C̣.       $\overset{\circ}{\text{E}}$   
come    thus,    we    jump    like    this,    like    this.    tiger
- $\text{Y}^- \text{D}''$        $\text{D}_{\text{II}}$        $\Delta'^{\text{nc}}$        $\text{E}_n$       C $\text{E}^n$        $\text{E}_n$        $\text{b}_{\text{II}}$ .      L<sub>II</sub> 'D''  
eldest    go    jump    thus    go up    thus    go down.    old Miao
- 40 C<sup>no</sup>       $\Gamma^z$       CT''      Y<sup>-</sup> J̄,      T''       $\overset{\circ}{\text{E}}$       Y<sup>-</sup> 'D''  
situated    classifier    tree    above,    took    tiger    eldest
- Y<sup>n</sup>      'C̣.      J<sup>o</sup>      T''       $\overset{\circ}{\text{E}}$       Y<sup>-</sup> 'D''      L<sup>v</sup>      J<sup>-</sup> E<sub>o</sub>.  
one    shot.    hit    get    tiger    eldest    the    arm pit.
- $\overset{\circ}{\text{E}}$       Y<sup>-</sup> 'D''      T<sub>n</sub>,       $\overset{u}{\text{J}}$       L<sup>v</sup>      J<sup>-</sup> E<sub>o</sub>.       $\overset{n}{\text{Y}}$        $\overset{v}{\text{Y}}$   
tiger    eldest    said,    my    the    arm pit    that    very
- C $\text{t}'^{\text{nc}}$ .       $\text{J}_o$ .       $\overset{u}{\text{J}}$       J<sup>3</sup>      J<sup>o</sup>'      C̣       $\overset{n}{\text{S}}$ .      L<sub>II</sub> 'D''  
painful.    cause    me    lie    place    this    yet.    old Miao
- $\text{D}_n$       J<sup>z</sup>      L<sup>3</sup>       $\overset{2}{\text{E}} \text{T}^n$       E<sup>-</sup>      T-,       $\text{D}_n$   
plural    seven    classifier    brothers    if    come,    you
- 45 I<sup>'v</sup>       $\overset{u}{\text{J}}$       T<sup>o</sup>.  
call    me    exclamation.

Ā Ā̄ ㄟ ㄉ- ㄜ̄ ㄉ<sub>n</sub> Δ'' L' T'  
now only have tiger plural six classifier alone

T̄. L'' 'ㄉ'' T' Y' C'' J' ㄟ J' ㄟ<sub>n</sub>,  
finish. old Miao the hen then clucked thus,

J° J° J°. ㄜ̄ Y' 'ㄉ'' Y' L' ㄟ<sub>n</sub>,  
gho-gho-gho. tiger eldest two classifier said,

L'' 'ㄉ'' ㄉ<sub>n</sub> J' L' ㄜ̄ T' C̄  
old Miao plural seven classifier brothers noisy

50 T' T'' T- T̄. Y' 'ㄉ'' ㄛ° L' J' C̄. Y'  
very come finish. brother big has lain down, make

L'' C' t'' ㄟ T-, J'' ㄟ ㄟ Y' L'' Ā, L''  
like they if come, we must do like this, like

Ā, ㄟ°. ㄜ̄ Y' L' T̄ ㄉ<sub>n</sub>  
this, exclamation. tiger two classifier ran go

Δ'' C'' Δ'' ㄛ''. L'' 'ㄉ'' ㄟ T'' Y'  
jump go up jump go down. old Miao then took one

'Ā ㄉ<sub>n</sub> T'' J' ㄟ T' ㄜ̄ Y' L'  
shot go get hit in the tiger two classifier

55 L' ㄟ. ㄜ̄ Y' L' ㄟ<sub>n</sub>, ㄟ L' ㄟ  
the back. tiger two classifier said, my the back

Ā Y' C't'', Y' L'' ㄟ J' J'  
this very painful, make like I lie place

Ā, L'' 'ㄉ'' ㄉ<sub>n</sub> J' L' ㄜ̄ T'  
this, old Miao plural seven classifier brothers

ㄟ T-, ㄟ<sub>n</sub> ㄉ<sub>n</sub> ㄟ ㄟ ㄟ°. ㄜ̄  
if come, thus you call me exclamation. tiger

Y' L' J' C̄.  
two classifier lay down.

60 L'' 'ㄉ'' T' Y' C'' J' J', J° J° J°. ㄜ̄  
old Miao the hen clucked, gho-gho-gho. tiger

ㄉ<sub>n</sub> J' L' ㄜ̄ T' 'Ā T̄.  
plural five classifier brothers heard finish.

tʳ tʳ Lᵇ ɳₙ, Y⁻ ɔ" Y⁻ ɓ° Y⁻ ɔ"  
the three classifier said, brother big brother

Y⁻ ɽᵣ Tᵘ Cʰ'nc Ā Jᵑ Cɽ. T̄.  
next all have pain therefore lie down finish.

Y⁻ Lⁿ ɔ- Jⁿ Jᵑ Lᵇ Ṡ. Lᵢ 'ɔ"  
make like have us five classifier yet. old Miao

65 ɔₙ Jᵑ Lᵇ Ā Tⁿ C⁻ T-, Cₙ  
plural seven classifier brothers if come, thus

Jⁿ Ā Y⁻ Lⁿ Ā, Lⁿ Ā, T°.  
we will do like this, like this, exclamation.

Ā tʳ Lᵇ ɔᵢ Δ'nc Cɽⁿ Δ'nc  
tiger three classifier went jump go up jump

ɓᵢ. Lᵢ 'ɔ" Cⁿ⁰ Γᵑ Cɽ" Y⁻ J Tᵤ  
go down. old Miao situated the tree above then

T'" Yⁿ 'Ā ɔᵢ T" Ā tʳ Lᵇ  
took one shot went to tiger three classifier

70 t', Tⁿ. Ā tʳ Lᵇ ɳₙ, J t',  
the hand. tiger three classifier said, my the

Tⁿ Ā Y⁻ L" Cʰ'nc, Y⁻ Lⁿ J Jᵑ J'  
hand this rather painful, make like I lie place

Ā Yⁿ Cɽᵣ. Lᵢ 'ɔ" ɔₙ Jᵑ Lᵇ  
this a while. old Miao plural seven classifier

Ā Tⁿ C⁻ T- ɔₙ I'ᵘ Jⁿ.  
brothers if come you call us.

Lᵢ 'ɔ" T⁻ C'nc J' Tᵤ J⁻ Cₙ, J° J° J°.  
old Miao the hen then clucked thus, gho-gho-gho.

75 Ā ɔₙ Δ" Lᵇ Ā Tⁿ ɳₙ, J"  
tiger plural four classifier brothers said, time

Ā Ṡ Lᵢ 'ɔ" ɔₙ Jᵑ Lᵇ  
this yet old Miao plural seven classifier

Ā Tⁿ T- T'nc T̄. Cₛ t" tʳ Lᵇ  
brothers come truly finish. they three classifier

Y<sup>-</sup> ɓ<sup>o</sup>      T<sup>u</sup>      ɟ<sup>ɔ</sup> CT<sub>o</sub>,      ɛ<sub>-</sub>      ɔ<sup>-</sup>      ɟ<sup>n</sup>      Δ<sup>n</sup>  
big ones    all    lie down,    only    have    us    four

L<sup>ɔ</sup>                      T<sup>-</sup>      T<sub>ɛ</sub>.      t<sup>r</sup>      Y<sup>-</sup> ɔ<sup>n</sup>      Δ<sup>n</sup>  
classifier    alone    finish.    the    brother    four

80 L<sup>ɔ</sup>                      ɲ<sub>n</sub>,      ɲ<sup>n</sup>      Cɛ<sup>n</sup>,      L<sub>n</sub> 'ɔ<sup>n</sup>      ɔ<sub>n</sub>      ɟ<sup>ɛ</sup>  
classifier    said,    not    fear,    old Miao    plural    seven

L<sup>ɔ</sup>                      ɛ̃ T<sup>n</sup>      ɛ<sup>-</sup>      T<sup>-</sup>,      ɟ<sup>n</sup>      Y<sup>-</sup>      L<sup>n</sup>      ɕ̃,  
classifier    brothers    if    come,    we    do    like    this,

L<sup>n</sup>      ɕ̃.      ɛ̃      Δ<sup>n</sup>                      L<sup>ɔ</sup>                      T<sub>ɛ</sub>      ɔ<sub>n</sub>      Δ<sup>'nc</sup>  
like    this.    tiger    four    classifier    ran    went    jump

Cɛ<sup>n</sup>                      Δ<sup>'nc</sup>                      ɓ<sup>n</sup>.                      L<sub>n</sub> 'ɔ<sup>n</sup>      T<sub>ɛ</sub>      T<sup>n</sup>      Y<sup>n</sup>      'ɕ̃.  
go up    jump    go down.    old Miao    then    took    one    shot.

T<sup>n</sup>      ɟ̃      ɛ̃      Δ<sup>n</sup>                      L<sup>ɔ</sup>                      L<sup>u</sup>      L<sup>n</sup> ɲ<sup>n</sup>.      ɛ̃  
get    hit    tiger    four    classifier    the    head.    tiger

85 Δ<sup>n</sup>                      L<sup>ɔ</sup>                      ɲ<sub>n</sub>,      ɟ̃      L<sup>u</sup>      L<sup>n</sup> ɲ<sup>n</sup>      Y<sup>-</sup> L<sup>n</sup>      Cɟ<sup>'nc</sup>  
four    classifier    said,    my    the    head    rather    painful

Y<sup>-</sup>      L<sup>n</sup>      ɟ̃      ɲ̄      ɟ<sup>ɔ</sup>      ɟ̃'      ɕ̃      S<sup>ɔ</sup>.      L<sub>n</sub> 'ɔ<sup>n</sup>  
make    like    I    will    lie    place    this    away.    old Miao

ɔ<sub>n</sub>                      ɟ<sup>ɛ</sup>                      L<sup>ɔ</sup>                      ɛ̃ T<sup>n</sup>      ɛ<sup>-</sup>      T<sup>-</sup>      ɛ<sub>n</sub>  
plural    seven    classifier    brothers    if    come    thus

ɔ<sub>n</sub>      I<sup>'u</sup>      ɟ<sup>n</sup>.  
you    call    us.

L<sub>n</sub> 'ɔ<sup>n</sup>                      T<sup>u</sup>      Y<sup>-</sup> C<sup>nc</sup> ɟ<sup>r</sup>      ɟ<sup>-</sup>                      ɛ<sub>n</sub>,      ɟ<sup>o</sup> ɟ<sup>o</sup> ɟ<sup>o</sup>.  
old Miao    the      hen    clucked    thus,    gho-gho-gho.

90 ɛ̃                      ɟ<sup>ɔ</sup>                      L<sup>ɔ</sup>                      CT<sub>o</sub>.      ɛ̃      Δ<sub>n</sub>                      L<sup>ɔ</sup>  
tiger    five    classifier    with    tiger    six    classifier

ɟ<sup>ɛ</sup>                      L<sup>ɔ</sup>                      ɲ<sub>n</sub>,                      L<sub>n</sub> 'ɔ<sup>n</sup>      ɔ<sub>n</sub>                      ɟ<sup>ɛ</sup>  
seven    classifier    said,    old Miao    plural    seven

L<sup>ɔ</sup>                      ɛ̃ T<sup>n</sup>      T<sup>-</sup>      T<sub>nc</sub>      T<sub>ɛ</sub>.      C<sub>ɔ</sub> t<sup>n</sup>      Δ<sup>n</sup>  
classifier    brothers    come    truly    finish.    they    four

L<sup>ɔ</sup>                      ɓ<sup>o</sup>      T<sub>ɛ</sub>      ɲ<sup>n</sup>      ʒ<sup>n</sup> C<sup>no</sup>      ɟ<sup>ɔ</sup> CT<sub>o</sub>.      ɔ<sup>-</sup>      ɟ<sup>n</sup>  
classifier    big    then    not    well    lie down.    have    us

t<sup>r</sup> L<sup>b</sup> T<sup>r</sup> T<sub>3</sub>. C<sub>3</sub> t<sup>n</sup> C<sup>r</sup> T<sup>r</sup>, J<sup>n</sup>  
three classifier only finish. they if come, we

95 Y<sup>r</sup> L<sup>n</sup> Ċ, L<sup>n</sup> Ċ. Ę Y<sup>r</sup> ɔ<sup>n</sup> J<sup>b</sup>  
do like this, like this. tiger brother five

L<sup>b</sup> T<sub>3</sub> ɔ<sub>n</sub> Δ<sup>'nc</sup> C<sup>n</sup> Δ<sup>'nc</sup> ɓ<sup>n</sup>.  
classifier ran went jump go up jump go down.

L<sub>n</sub> 'ɔ<sup>n</sup> T<sup>'n</sup> Y<sup>n</sup> 'Ċ L<sub>o</sub> T<sup>n</sup> J̇ Ę J<sup>b</sup>  
old Miao took one shot come get hit tiger five

L<sup>b</sup> L<sup>u</sup> T<sup>n</sup> J<sub>n</sub>. Ę J<sup>b</sup> L<sup>b</sup> T<sub>n</sub>,  
classifier the back. tiger five classifier said,

J̇ L<sup>u</sup> T<sup>n</sup> J<sub>n</sub> Ẏ Ẏ C<sup>t'nc</sup>, Y<sup>r</sup> L<sup>n</sup> J̇ J<sup>p</sup>  
my the back that very painful. make like I lie

100 J̇ Ċ Y<sup>n</sup> C<sub>3</sub> Ṡ. L<sub>n</sub> 'ɔ<sup>n</sup> ɔ<sub>n</sub> J<sup>ɓ</sup>  
place this a while yet. old Miao plural seven

L<sup>b</sup> Ę T<sup>n</sup> C<sup>r</sup> T<sup>r</sup> ɔ<sub>n</sub> I<sup>'u</sup> J<sup>n</sup>.  
classifier brothers if come you call us.

Ċ Ċ L<sub>n</sub> 'ɔ<sup>n</sup> T<sup>u</sup> Y<sup>r</sup> C<sup>nc</sup> J<sup>r</sup> T<sub>u</sub> T<sup>r</sup> C<sub>n</sub>,  
now old Miao the hen then clucked thus,

J<sup>o</sup> J<sup>o</sup> J<sup>o</sup>. Ę Δ<sub>n</sub> L<sup>b</sup> C<sub>3</sub>. Ę J<sup>ɓ</sup>  
gho-gho-gh. tiger six classifier with tiger seven

L<sup>b</sup> 'Ċ T<sub>3</sub>. Ę Δ<sub>n</sub> L<sup>b</sup>  
classifier heard finish. tiger six classifier

105 T<sub>n</sub>, C<sub>3</sub> t<sup>n</sup> J<sup>b</sup> L<sup>b</sup> Y<sup>r</sup> ɔ<sup>n</sup> ɔ<sub>n</sub> T<sup>u</sup>  
said, they five classifier brothers plural all

T<sup>n</sup> ʒ<sup>n</sup> C<sup>no</sup> J<sup>p</sup> C<sub>3</sub>. Ċ Ċ Y<sup>r</sup> L<sup>b</sup> ʒ<sup>n</sup> C<sup>no</sup> T<sup>r</sup>  
not well lie down. now two classifier well only

T<sub>3</sub>. L<sub>n</sub> 'ɔ<sup>n</sup> ɔ<sub>n</sub> J<sup>ɓ</sup> L<sup>b</sup> Ę T<sup>n</sup>  
finish. old Miao plural seven classifier brothers

C<sup>r</sup> T<sup>r</sup>, Y<sup>r</sup> L<sup>b</sup> Y<sup>r</sup> L<sup>n</sup> Ċ, L<sup>n</sup> Ċ.  
if come, two classifier do like this, like this.

Ę Δ<sub>n</sub> L<sup>b</sup> T<sub>3</sub> ɔ<sub>n</sub> Δ<sup>'nc</sup> C<sup>n</sup> Δ<sup>'nc</sup>  
tiger six classifier ran went jump go up jump

- 110 ɓ".            L<sub>11</sub> 'ɔ"    ɽ'"    ɣ<sup>n</sup> 'ç,    ɽ"    ɟ̣    ɽ"
- go down.    old Miao    took    one    shot,    get    hit    to
- ç̣            Δ<sub>11</sub>            L<sup>ɓ</sup>            ɣ<sup>-</sup> ɽ<sup>n</sup>.    ç̣            Δ<sub>11</sub>            L<sup>ɓ</sup>
- tiger    six    classifier    thigh.    tiger    six    classifier
- ɽ<sub>n</sub>,            ɟ̣    ɸ',            ɽ<sup>n</sup>            ç̣            ɽɸ<sup>nc</sup>            ɽ<sub>ɛ</sub>.            ɟ̣            ɟ̣<sup>ɓ</sup>
- said,    my    the    thigh    this    painful    finish.    I    lie
- ɟ̣'            ç̣            ɣ<sup>n</sup> ɽɽ<sub>ɛ</sub>            ɽ<sub>ɛ</sub>,            L<sub>11</sub> 'ɔ"            ɽ<sub>n</sub>            ɟ̣<sup>ɓ</sup>
- place    this    a    while    small,    old Miao    plural    seven
- L<sup>ɓ</sup>                    ç̣ ɽ<sup>n</sup>    ɽ<sup>-</sup>    ɽ-,            ɽ<sub>ɛ</sub>    ɸ<sup>u</sup>    ɟ̣<sup>n</sup>.
- classifier    brothers    if    come,    you    call    us.
- 115 L<sub>11</sub> 'ɔ"            ɽ<sup>u</sup>    ɽ<sup>nc</sup> ɟ̣'    ɽ<sub>ɛ</sub>            ɽ<sup>-</sup>            ɽ<sub>n</sub>,            ɟ̣<sup>o</sup> ɟ̣<sup>o</sup> ɟ̣<sup>o</sup>.
- old Miao    the    hen    then    clucked    thus,    gho-gho-gho.
- ç̣            ɟ̣<sup>ɓ</sup>            L<sup>ɓ</sup>            ɽ<sub>ɛ</sub>    ɽ"            ɣ<sup>-</sup> ɸ<sup>n</sup>            ɽ<sub>ɛ</sub>
- tiger    seven    classifier    look    to    higher    side    look
- ɽ"            ɟ̣<sup>n</sup> ɽ".            ɽ<sub>ɛ</sub>    ɽ<sub>ɛ</sub>    ɽ<sub>n</sub>,            ɟ̣<sup>n</sup>    ɟ̣<sup>ɓ</sup>            L<sup>ɓ</sup>
- to    lower    side.    he    then    said,    we    seven    classifier
- ɽ<sup>ɓ</sup> ɽ<sup>n</sup>,            ɽ<sub>ɛ</sub> ɸ<sup>n</sup>    Δ<sub>11</sub>            L<sup>ɓ</sup>            ɽ<sup>u</sup>    ɽ"            ɽ<sup>o</sup>
- brothers,    they    six    classifier    all    get    sick
- L<sup>ɓ</sup> ɽɽ<sub>o</sub>.            L<sub>11</sub> 'ɔ"            ɽ<sub>ɛ</sub>            ɟ̣<sup>ɓ</sup>            L<sup>ɓ</sup>            ɽ<sup>ɓ</sup> ɽ<sup>n</sup>
- lie down.    old Miao    his    seven    classifier    brothers
- 120 ɽ<sup>-</sup>    ɽ-,    ɽ<sup>n</sup>    ɟ̣"    ɟ̣    ɸ̄    ɣ<sup>-</sup>    L<sup>n</sup>    ɽ<sup>ɛ</sup>.    ç̣
- if    come,    not    know    I    will    do    like    how.    tiger
- ɟ̣<sup>ɓ</sup>            L<sup>ɓ</sup>            ɽ<sub>n</sub>            ɽ<sub>ɛ</sub>,            L<sub>11</sub> 'ɔ"            ɓ"
- seven    classifier    said    finish,    old Miao    go down
- L<sub>o</sub>            ɟ̣<sub>n</sub>            ɣ<sup>-</sup> ɽ<sup>n</sup>            ɽɽ"    L<sub>o</sub>.            ç̣            ɟ̣<sup>ɓ</sup>
- come    above    branch    tree    come.    tiger    seven
- L<sup>ɓ</sup>                    ɟ̣<sub>o</sub>            ɽ<sub>ɛ</sub>,            ɟ̣            ɽ<sub>ɛ</sub>            ɟ̣.            L<sub>11</sub> 'ɔ"
- classifier    see    finish,    rose    ran    fled.    old Miao
- ɽ<sub>ɛ</sub>            ɸ<sub>o</sub>            ɣ<sup>-</sup> ɟ̣<sup>ɓ</sup>            ɸ̄            ɽ<sub>11</sub>.
- ran    follow    behind    pursue    went.
- 125 ç̣            ɟ̣<sup>ɓ</sup>            L<sup>ɓ</sup>            ɽ<sub>ɛ</sub>    ɽ<sub>11</sub>    ɟ̣<sub>o</sub>            ɽ-
- tiger    seven    classifier    ran    went    saw    there    was

Y<sup>n</sup> L<sup>b</sup> T<sup>b</sup> C<sup>b</sup> [° C<sup>n</sup> T<sup>n</sup> C<sup>no</sup> C<sub>s</sub>  
one classifier person plough land situated his

Y<sup>-</sup> T<sup>'</sup> C<sub>s</sub> C<sub>T</sub> T<sup>b</sup> C<sup>b</sup> ]<sub>v</sub> [° T<sup>n</sup> ɿ<sub>n</sub> J<sup>n</sup>  
ahead. he with person who plough land said, we

J<sup>ɿ</sup> L<sup>b</sup> [̂ T<sup>n</sup> C<sub>T</sub> L<sub>||</sub> 'ɔ"  
seven classifier brothers with old Miao plural

J<sup>ɿ</sup> L<sup>b</sup> [̂ T<sup>n</sup> T<sub>s</sub> T<sup>o</sup> T<sup>n</sup> J<sup>'</sup>  
seven classifier brothers deploy soldiers show

130 C̄, C<sub>s</sub> t<sup>u</sup> Δ<sub>||</sub> L<sup>b</sup> T<sup>u</sup> T<sup>"</sup> ɔ<sup>o</sup>  
therefore, they six classifier all get sick

S<sup>ɿ</sup>. C̄ C̄ Λ<sub>s</sub> 'ɔ"  
away. now old man Miao plural pursue come finish.

Y<sup>-</sup> L<sup>n</sup> ]̂ Ā C<sub>T</sub> C<sub>s</sub> Ā C<sub>s</sub> t<sup>'</sup>  
make like I want with you want your scrub

J<sup>'</sup> V<sub>v</sub> C<sub>s</sub> Y<sup>-</sup> C<sub>T</sub> T<sup>n</sup> Δ<sub>s</sub> Ŷ J<sub>v</sub> Ŷ V<sup>nc</sup>  
thorn at your edge land plot there go in. but

L<sub>||</sub> 'ɔ"  
old Miao plural seven classifier brothers if

135 [̂ T<sup>-</sup> C<sub>s</sub> J<sup>'</sup> ɿ<sub>n</sub> J<sup>'</sup> T<sup>n</sup> T<sup>o</sup>.  
pursue come, you do not tell at all exclamation.

L<sub>||</sub> 'ɔ"  
old Miao who plough land said, good then, you

ɔ<sub>||</sub> C<sub>Δ</sub> T<sup>"</sup> V<sub>v</sub> [° J<sup>ɿ</sup>  
go hide in there completed. tiger seven

L<sup>b</sup> ɔ<sub>||</sub> C<sub>Δ</sub> L<sub>s</sub> L<sub>||</sub> 'ɔ"  
classifier went hide gone. old Miao pursue come

T<sub>s</sub>. L<sub>||</sub> 'ɔ"  
finish. old Miao saw him who plough land. old

140 'ɔ"  
Miao said, friend, you plough land here, query

J<sub>o</sub> ɔ<sup>-</sup> Y<sup>n</sup> T<sub>v</sub> [° [°<sup>'</sup> C̄.  
see there was one classifier tiger pass here.

t<sup>r</sup> ɔ<sub>v</sub> ɕ<sup>no</sup> T<sup>n</sup> ɿ<sub>n</sub>, ɿ C<sup>no</sup> ɕ̇ ɕ<sup>no</sup>  
he who plough land said, I situated here plough

T<sup>n</sup>, ɿ<sup>n</sup> ɔ<sub>o</sub> ɔ<sub>-</sub> ɕ̇ ɕ<sup>'nu</sup> C<sup>n</sup> ɔ<sub>-</sub>.  
land, not see there was tiger pass here then.

L<sub>u</sub> 'ɔ'' ɿ<sub>n</sub>, Y<sup>-</sup> L<sup>n</sup> ɿ ɔ<sub>o</sub> ɕ̇ ɿ<sub>u</sub> ʌ<sup>n</sup> ʂ̇.  
old Miao said, make like I rest here smoke yet.

145 L<sub>u</sub> 'ɔ'' ɔ<sub>o</sub> ɕ̇. L<sub>u</sub> 'ɔ'' ɕɕ'ɕ ɔ<sub>u</sub> ʔ<sup>-</sup>  
old Miao rested here. old Miao desired go go to

ɿ° Y<sup>-</sup> t<sub>-</sub>. L<sub>u</sub> 'ɔ'' ɔ<sub>u</sub> t<sub>o</sub> V<sub>u</sub> ɕ<sup>no</sup> ʔ<sup>n</sup> Y<sup>-</sup> ɕT<sup>u</sup>  
cliff. old Miao went reached at plot that edge

ɿ° Y<sup>-</sup> t<sup>-</sup> T<sub>ɕ</sub>. ɕ̇ J<sup>ɕ</sup> L<sup>ɔ</sup> ɔ<sub>o</sub> L<sub>u</sub> 'ɔ''  
cliff finish. tiger seven classifier saw old Miao

ɔ<sub>u</sub> T<sub>ɕ</sub>. ɕ<sub>o</sub> T<sub>u</sub> ɿ̇ T<sub>ɕ</sub>.  
go finish. he then rose ran.

T<sub>ɕ</sub> ɔ<sub>u</sub> ɔ<sub>o</sub> ɔ<sub>-</sub> Y<sup>n</sup> L<sup>ɔ</sup> L<sub>u</sub> 'ɔ''  
ran went saw there was one classifier old Miao

150 ɕT<sub>u</sub>. J<sup>r</sup> J. ɕ̇ J<sup>ɕ</sup> L<sup>ɔ</sup> ɕT<sub>o</sub>. L<sub>u</sub> 'ɔ''  
thresh oats. tiger seven classifier with old Miao

ɔ<sub>u</sub> ɕT<sub>u</sub> J<sup>r</sup> J ɿ<sub>n</sub>, L<sub>u</sub> 'ɔ'' L<sub>-</sub> V<sub>u</sub> ɕ<sub>o</sub>.  
who thresh oats said, old Miao trouble you.

L<sub>u</sub> 'ɔ'' ɔ<sub>n</sub> J<sup>ɕ</sup> L<sup>ɔ</sup> ɕ̇ T<sup>n</sup> ɕT<sub>o</sub>.  
old Miao plural seven classifier brothers with

J<sup>n</sup> S<sup>ɕ</sup> L<sup>ɔ</sup> ɕ̇ T<sup>n</sup> T<sup>'s</sup> ɕ̇  
us seven classifier brothers deploy soldiers

T<sup>n</sup> J<sup>'p</sup>. J<sup>n</sup> ʔ<sup>n</sup> L<sup>ɔ</sup> Y<sup>-</sup> ɔ<sub>u</sub> ɔ<sub>n</sub> T<sup>u</sup>  
show. we six classifier brothers plural all

155 ɔ° ɔ<sub>u</sub> J<sup>p</sup> ɕT<sub>o</sub>, ɕ̇ ɕ̇ L<sub>u</sub> 'ɔ'' ɔ<sub>n</sub> ɕ̇  
sick that lie down, now old Miao plural pursue

T<sup>-</sup> T<sub>ɕ</sub>. ɿ̇ ɕΔ<sub>u</sub> T<sup>n</sup> ɕ<sub>o</sub> Y<sup>-</sup> ɕ<sup>ɕ</sup> ɕ̇ ɕ<sup>no</sup>  
come finish. I hide in you straw here completed

L<sub>u</sub> 'ɔ'' ɕ<sup>-</sup> ɕ̇ T<sup>-</sup> ɕ<sub>o</sub> ɿ<sup>n</sup> ʌ ɿ<sub>n</sub> J<sup>'p</sup>  
old Miao if pursue come you not want tell

ᵐ°.                    Lᵢ 'ᵒ"    ɔᵥ      CTᵢᵢ    Jᵣ J    ɳₙ,      ʒ",  
exclamation.    old Miao    who    thresh    oats    said,    good,

ɛ₃            ɔᵥ    ɔᵢᵢ    Jᵖ            ɛᵢᵢᵢ.            ɛ̇            Jᵑ  
you    go    in    go    lie    completed.    tiger    seven

160    Lᵖ                                    ɔᵥ            ɔᵢᵢ            Jᵖ            Lᵢ.            Lᵢᵢ 'ᵒ"            T-  
classifier    went    in    went    lay    gone.    old Miao    came

tₒ            Tᵑ.            Lᵢᵢ 'ᵒ"            ɳₙ,            †ᵣ L    ɔᵥ            CTᵢᵢ  
reach    finish.    old Miao    said,    friend    who    thresh

Jᵣ J,            ɛ₃            Cᵢᵢᵢ            ɛ̇            Tᵢᵢᵢ            ɛ₃            ɔᵒ            ɔ-  
oats,    you    situated    here    query    you    see    there    was

Yᵢᵢ            Tᵥ            ɛ̇            ɛᵢᵢᵢᵢᵢ            ɛ̇.            Lᵢᵢ 'ᵒ"            ɔᵥ  
one    classifier    tiger    pass    here.    old Miao    who

CTᵢᵢ            Jᵣ J            ɳₙ,            ɔ̇            Cᵢᵢᵢ            ɛ̇            ɳⁿ            ɔᵒ  
thresh    oats    said,    I    situated    here    not    see

165    ɔ-                                    ɛ̇            ɛᵢᵢᵢᵢᵢ            ɛ̇.            Lᵢᵢ 'ᵒ"            ɔᵥ            ɛ̇  
there    was    tiger    pass    here.    old Miao    who    pursue

ɛ̇            ɳₙ,            Yᵢᵢ            Lⁿ            ɔ̇            ʒᵢᵢᵢ            ɛ₃            Tⁿ            Yᵢᵢ Cᵑ  
tiger    said,    make    like    I    sit    you    the    straw

ɛ̇            ɔᵒ            Yᵢᵢ Cᵢᵢᵢ            ʒ,            Tᵢᵢᵢᵢᵢ            ɔᵢᵢᵢ            CTᵢᵢᵢ.  
here    rest    a while    yet,    presently    go    seek.

Lᵢᵢ 'ᵒ"            ʒᵢᵢᵢ            ɔᵢᵢᵢ,            Tᵢᵢᵢ            †ᵥ            Tᵥ            ɛ̇.            ɛ̇  
old Miao    sat    went,    get    squash    the    tiger.    tiger

Tᵥ            ɔ̇            Tᵢᵢᵢ.            Tᵢᵢᵢ            Δᵢᵢᵢ            Lᵥ            Yᵢᵢ Cᵢᵢᵢᵢᵢ            ʒᵢᵢᵢ  
then    rose    ran.    ran    go to    the    great    forest

170    Lᵢ.            Lᵢᵢ 'ᵒ"            ɳⁿ            ɛ̇            Tᵢᵢᵢ.            Lᵢᵢ 'ᵒ"            ʒ  
gone.    old Miao    not    pursue    finish.    old Miao    return

Lᵒ,            Tᵢᵢᵢᵢᵢ            Δᵢᵢᵢᵢᵢ            Tᵥ            ɛ̇            ɔᵥ            Cᵢᵢ            ɔ̇  
come,    from    six    classifier    tigers    which    he    shot

Tᵢᵢ            Lᵢᵢ            Yᵢᵢᵢ            Yᵢᵢᵢ            Cᵢᵢᵢ            ʒᵢᵢᵢ.  
dead    gone    those    make    eat    away.

ɛ̇ ɛ̇            ɛ̇            ɔ̇            ɛᵢᵢᵢ            ɔᵥ            Lᵢᵢ 'ᵒ"            CTᵢᵢ.            ɛ̇  
now    tigers    very    scarce    is    old Miao    with    tiger

J<sup>ŋ</sup>                    L<sup>ʰ</sup>                    Ī T<sup>n</sup>                    ɿ<sup>n</sup> ĩ<sup>u</sup>                    S<sup>nc</sup>                    ɿ<sup>ʰ</sup>.  
seven classifier brothers divide high low.

175 L<sup>u</sup> 'ɔ''                    ɿ<sup>o</sup>                    Δ<sup>u</sup>                    T<sup>u</sup>                    S<sup>ʰ</sup>,                    J<sup>o</sup>                    Y<sup>n</sup>  
old Miao shot six classifier away, remained one

T<sup>u</sup>                    L<sub>s</sub>                    T<sup>-</sup>                    Ī                    L<sup>n</sup>                    Y<sup>-</sup>.  
classifier gone only therefore like do.

**M421**

**The Miao man and the seven brothers of the tiger family hold a contest of strength.**

*Told by Yang Xiu-gong.*

Notes.

This story is recorded in Document H (no. 47, page 32).

**M422**  
**The man's great feat.**

*Told by Yang Xiu-gong.*

Introduction.

In this story the animals set out to hold a competition to determine which was the strongest. The site they chose which is called a “pass” was in fact a saddle between two hills where the ground was reasonably level. With the animals went thunder here personified as a great beast, but it was the man, who, compelled to accompany them against his will, proved his superiority by his mastery of fire.

The title “yeu”, which means “man” in the sense of an adult male, is accorded to all of the animals including the man himself. In translation it is rendered “old man” in the manner of Rudyard Kipling in his “Just so stories”.

## The man's great feat.

*Told by Yang Xiu-gong.*

Once upon a time old man tiger, old man bear, old man wild boar, old man thunder, old man rabbit, old man fox and old man wild cat were going to perform their feats of strength up in a pass. They happened to meet old man Miao and compelled him to go with them and perform to see whose feat was the greatest. Old man Miao had no option, so he went with them and arrived at the pass.

First they made old man tiger perform. Old man tiger roared until he shook the forest, and bounded splitting and crashing among the trees and the rocks. Everyone praised him and said, "Aye! Old man tiger is strong, strong indeed!"

Then they made old man bear perform. Old man bear bounded with great alacrity, climbing the trees and bending the forest together to form a nest in the trees. Then he leapt down to the ground with a crash, and he growled, "beu!" until the forest swayed. Everyone praised him and said, "Aye! Old man bear is strong, strong indeed!"

Then they made old man wild boar perform his feat. Old man wild boar, thrusting with his snout as he went, tore up the roots of the trees until the trees and rocks were lifted and thrown aside. Then grunting, "Nkheu-nkheu!" he ran through the forest undergrowth, blowing it apart as he went. Everyone praised him and said, "Aye! Old man wild boar is strong, strong indeed!"

Then they made old man thunder perform. Old man thunder rose up and belched into the sky. The clouds billowed up until it grew dark, the wind swayed the trees, the rain came in torrents and the water gurgled in the gullies. Then old man thunder belched again and the sky grew bright and clear. Everyone praised him commenting, "Oo-hu! Old man thunder is strong, strong indeed!"

Then they made old man rabbit perform. Old man rabbit ran and hopped up over there and squeaked, "pi-li!" and ran back here and squeaked, "pi-li!" Everyone commented "Oh dear! Old man rabbit! What a waste of time!" Then they made old man fox perform. Old man fox ran over there and barked, "ghao-ghao!" and ran here and barked, "ghao-ghao!" Each one said, "Oh dear! Old man fox! What a weakling!" Then they made old man wild cat perform. Old man wild cat just went over there and mewed, "niao!" and came back here and mewed, "niao!" Everyone said, "Oh dear! Old man wild cat! What an utter weakling!"

When they had finished performing they said to the Miao man, "This time it is your turn. Perform, and be quick about it!" Old man Miao took out his flint and steel, and he rolled a small piece of tinder. He struck until the sparks flew in all directions, and he said, "You go up into the hill above, and wait there and see what I will bring you". They commented, "Oo! That little, tiny old man Miao there, what is he going to do? Let us go on ahead up the hill and see what he brings". When they had all gone the Miao man struck sparks and caught them on the tinder, which he blew gently among some grass until it flamed up. He took this and set fire right around the foot of the hill. The forest crackled when the flames caught it, and the smoke came billowing up. They said, "He is coming! He is coming!" In a very short time the flames reached the place where they were. They fled, but could not escape, they ran, but could get nowhere. Thunder rose and fled up into the sky, but old man tiger

with old man bear, old man wild boar, old man rabbit, old man fox and old man wild cat, in forcing a way out together had their coats all scorched by the flames.

M422

Λ<sub>ς</sub> 'Ḷ"      ɔ'" ɔɔ'"      ɓ°.  
 man Miao    stratagem    great.

Y<sup>-</sup> T'" L<sup>n</sup>      Λ<sub>ς</sub> Ċ̇,      Λ<sub>ς</sub> Δ<sub>1</sub>      Λ<sub>ς</sub> ɔɔ'" 3̇,  
 of old    man tiger,    man bear,    man wild pig,

Λ<sub>ς</sub> S°,      Λ<sub>ς</sub> Ī,      Λ<sub>ς</sub> T<sub>3</sub>,      Λ<sub>ς</sub> ɔɔ'" Δ<sup>n</sup>  
 man thunder,    man rabbit,    man fox,    man wild cat

Ī      ɔ<sub>||</sub>      †<sup>u</sup>      ɔ'" ɔɔ'"      Δ<sup>-</sup>    J<sub>n</sub>    Δ<sub>ς</sub>.  
 wanted    go    perform    stratagems    go to    above    pass.

ɔ<sub>||</sub>      ɔɔ'ᵣ      Λ<sub>ς</sub> 'Ḷ"      ɓ̇ ɔ<sub>nc</sub>      Ī      I',      ɔ<sub>3</sub>      ɔɔ<sub>o</sub>.    ɔ<sub>||</sub>  
 went    meet    man Miao    seize    want    take    him    with    go

5    †<sup>u</sup>,      ɔ<sub>-</sub>      ɔ̇      Ī T<sub>3</sub>      ɔ'" ɔɔ'"      ɓ°.  
 perform,    look    observe    whose    stratagem    great.

Λ<sub>ς</sub> 'Ḷ"      T<sup>n</sup>    T<sup>"</sup>    Ċ̇    Y<sup>-</sup>    L<sup>n</sup> ɔ̇<sup>3</sup>,      ɔɔ<sub>o</sub>.    ɔ<sub>||</sub>  
 man Miao    not    get    way    do    anything,    with    go

ɔɔ<sub>ni</sub>      J<sub>n</sub>      Δ<sub>ς</sub>.  
 arrive    above    pass.

S<sup>u</sup>      ɔ<sub>o</sub>      Λ<sub>ς</sub> Ċ̇      †<sup>u</sup>.      Λ<sub>ς</sub> Ċ̇      J<sup>-</sup>  
 first    cause    man tiger    perform.    man tiger    roared

ɔ<sub>n</sub>      Y<sup>-</sup>      ɔ̇<sup>3</sup>      3̇      S<sup>3</sup>,      T<sup>-</sup>      T<sup>n</sup> ɔɔ<sub>||</sub>      ɔ<sub>n</sub>  
 thus    made    shake    forest    away,    and    bounded    thus

10    J<sub>n</sub> J̇ J<sub>n</sub> Δ<sup>-</sup>.      ɔɔ<sub>o</sub>      Y<sup>-</sup> ɔɔ'ᵣ V<sup>3</sup>      Y<sup>-</sup> ɔɔ'ᵣ ɔɔ<sup>"</sup>.  
 cracking    splitting    within    rocks    trees.

I', J<sup>3</sup>      T<sup>u</sup>      †̇      T<sub>n</sub>,      Y<sup>u</sup>,      Λ<sub>ς</sub> Ċ̇      T<sub>||</sub>  
 everyone    all    praised    said,    aye,    man tiger    strong

T<sub>nc</sub>,      T<sub>||</sub>      T<sub>nc</sub>.  
 truly,    strong    truly.

†<sup>"</sup>      ɔ<sub>o</sub>      ɔ<sub>o</sub>.      Δ<sub>ς</sub> Δ<sub>1</sub>      ɔ<sub>o</sub>    ɔ<sub>||</sub>      †<sup>u</sup>.      Λ<sub>ς</sub>  
 they    then    caused    man bear    then    go    perform.    man

Δ<sub>1</sub>      T<sup>n</sup> ɔɔ<sub>||</sub>      ɔɔ<sup>n</sup>      Y<sup>-</sup> ɔɔ'ᵣ ɔɔ<sup>"</sup>      ɔ<sub>n</sub>      ɔɔ'" L<sup>"</sup>,      T<sup>-</sup>  
 bear    bounded    climbed    trees    thus    alacrity,    and

15 J" V<sup>3</sup> CT" L<sub>o</sub> J" V<sup>3</sup> T" CE<sup>r</sup> CT". T<sub>u</sub> T"<sup>u</sup>  
bent forest come build nest in trees. then from  
Y<sup>-</sup> CE<sup>r</sup> CT" b<sup>3</sup> E<sub>n</sub> J<sup>n</sup> Δ' t<sub>ε</sub> J<sup>n</sup> T<sup>n</sup> T<sup>-</sup>  
trees leapt thus crashing landed below and  
J<sup>-</sup> E<sub>n</sub>, J<sup>ε</sup>, J<sub>o</sub> 3 t<sub>u</sub> E<sub>n</sub> Y<sup>-</sup> CE<sup>r</sup> 3<sub>nc</sub>  
growled thus, beu, cause forest thus make sway  
S<sup>3</sup>. I' J<sup>3</sup> † T<sub>n</sub>, Y<sup>u</sup>, Λ<sub>ε</sub> Δ<sub>i</sub> T<sub>u</sub>  
away. everyone praised said, aye, man bear strong  
T<sub>nc</sub>, T<sub>u</sub> T<sub>nc</sub>.  
truly, strong truly.

20 C<sub>3</sub> t<sup>u</sup> T<sub>u</sub> J<sub>o</sub> Λ<sub>ε</sub> CJ<sup>-</sup> 3<sup>u</sup> D<sub>u</sub> t<sup>u</sup> C<sub>3</sub> J<sup>nc</sup>  
they then caused man wild pig go perform his.  
Λ<sub>ε</sub> CJ<sup>-</sup> 3<sup>u</sup> CE<sup>3</sup> L<sup>n</sup> CE<sup>3</sup> Y<sup>-</sup> CJ<sup>3</sup> D<sub>u</sub>, J<sup>3</sup> Y<sup>-</sup> E<sup>3</sup>  
man wild pig thrust snout went, root up roots  
CT" J<sub>u</sub> V<sup>3</sup> CT" E<sup>2</sup> L<sup>-</sup> S<sup>3</sup>, T<sup>-</sup>  
trees that rocks trees lift thrown away, and  
J<sup>-</sup> E<sub>n</sub>, CT'<sub>ε</sub> CT'<sub>ε</sub>, T<sub>3</sub> J<sub>u</sub> V<sup>3</sup> CT"  
grunted thus, nkheu nkheu, ran that rocks trees  
CT<sup>3</sup> Y<sup>-</sup> t<sup>-</sup> CT<sup>-</sup> 3<sub>u</sub>. I' J<sub>3</sub> † T<sub>n</sub>  
grass made blow apart. everyone praised said,

25 Y<sup>u</sup> Λ<sub>ε</sub> CJ<sup>-</sup> 3<sup>u</sup> T<sub>u</sub> T<sub>nc</sub>, T<sub>u</sub> T<sub>nc</sub>.  
aye, man wild pig strong truly, strong truly.  
T<sub>u</sub> J<sub>o</sub> Λ<sub>ε</sub> S<sup>o</sup> D<sub>u</sub> t<sup>u</sup>. Λ<sub>ε</sub> S<sup>o</sup>  
then cause man thunder go perform. man thunder  
J<sup>ε</sup> J<sub>ε</sub> CT'<sup>n</sup> J<sup>u</sup> T" J<sup>n</sup> J<sup>-</sup>, T<sup>-</sup> T<sup>3</sup> J<sub>o</sub> E<sub>n</sub> C<sup>o</sup>' 3<sub>o</sub>.  
rose belched to above, and clouds thus billowed  
E<sub>n</sub> t<sub>u</sub> CT<sup>n</sup>. E<sup>-</sup> E<sub>n</sub> Γ<sup>3</sup> Γ<sup>3</sup> V<sup>3</sup> CT", C<sup>3</sup> L<sub>o</sub>.  
thus very dark. wind thus shook forest, rain came  
E<sub>n</sub> CT<sup>-</sup> CT<sup>-</sup>, Y<sup>-</sup> E<sup>3</sup> Y<sup>u</sup> CΔ<sub>3</sub> E<sub>n</sub> T<sub>o</sub> T<sub>o</sub>.  
thus splashing, gutters water flowed thus gurgle

30 S<sup>3</sup>. Λ<sub>ε</sub> S<sup>o</sup> T<sub>u</sub> J<sub>ε</sub> CT'<sup>n</sup> J<sup>u</sup>, T<sup>-</sup> J<sup>u</sup> CT<sup>u</sup> E<sub>n</sub>  
away. man thunder then belched, and sky thus

Y<sup>-</sup> CT<sup>u</sup> CT<sub>r</sub> L<sub>o</sub> [̣<sup>n</sup>. ǀ' ǂ<sub>ǂ</sub> †<sup>u</sup>  
made clear come shine. everyone praised

[̣<sup>n</sup> [̣<sup>n</sup>, ǃ<sup>u</sup> ǂ<sup>u</sup>, Λ<sub>κ</sub> S<sup>o</sup> T<sub>u</sub> T<sub>nc</sub>,  
commenting, oo-hu, man thunder strong truly,

T<sub>u</sub> T<sub>nc</sub>.  
strong truly.

T<sub>u</sub> ǂ<sub>o</sub> Λ<sub>κ</sub> ǂ̄ ǂ<sub>u</sub> †<sup>u</sup>. Λ<sub>κ</sub> ǂ̄ T<sub>ǂ</sub>  
then cause man rabbit go perform. man rabbit ran

35 ǂ<sup>ǂ</sup> T<sup>u</sup> ǂ̄' V<sub>u</sub> ǂ<sup>-</sup>, ǂ<sup>'n</sup> L<sup>n</sup>, T<sub>ǂ</sub> L<sub>o</sub>  
hopped to that place squeaked, pi-li, ran come

ǂ̄ ǂ<sup>-</sup>, ǂ<sup>'n</sup> L<sup>n</sup>. ǀ' ǂ<sub>ǂ</sub> [̣<sup>n</sup> [̣<sup>n</sup>, Y<sup>-</sup> Λ<sup>o</sup>,  
here squeaked, pi-li. everyone commented, oh dear,

T<sub>κ</sub> ǂ̄ [̣<sub>n</sub> C[̣<sub>n</sub> 3<sup>o</sup>. T<sub>u</sub> ǂ<sub>o</sub> Λ<sub>κ</sub> T<sub>ǂ</sub>  
man rabbit thus waste strength. then cause man fox

†<sup>u</sup>. Λ<sub>κ</sub> T<sub>ǂ</sub> T<sub>ǂ</sub> V<sub>u</sub> ǂ<sup>-</sup>, ǂ̄ ǂ̄,  
perform. man fox ran there barked, ghao-ghao,

L<sup>n</sup> S<sup>ǂ</sup>, T<sub>ǂ</sub> ǂ̄ ǂ<sup>-</sup>, ǂ̄ ǂ̄, L<sup>n</sup>  
like away, ran here barked, ghao-ghao, like

40 S<sup>ǂ</sup>. †<sup>'</sup> L<sup>ǂ</sup> ǂ<sub>n</sub>, Y<sup>-</sup> Λ<sup>o</sup>, Λ<sub>κ</sub> T<sub>ǂ</sub> ǂ<sub>u</sub>  
away. each one said, oh dear, man fox entirely

T<sup>n</sup> T<sub>u</sub>. T<sub>u</sub> ǂ<sub>o</sub> Λ<sub>κ</sub> ǂ<sup>n</sup> Δ<sup>n</sup> ǂ<sub>u</sub> †<sup>u</sup>  
not strong. then cause man wild cat go perform.

Λ<sub>κ</sub> ǂ<sup>n</sup> Δ<sup>n</sup> Δ<sup>-</sup> V<sub>u</sub> ǂ<sup>-</sup>, C<sup>nu</sup>, T<sub>u</sub> Δ<sup>-</sup>  
man wild cat go to there mewed, niao, then go to

ǂ̄ ǂ<sup>-</sup>, C<sup>nu</sup>, L<sup>n</sup> T<sup>-</sup>. ǀ' ǂ<sub>ǂ</sub> ǂ<sub>n</sub>,  
here mewed, niao, like only. everyone said,

Y<sup>-</sup> Λ<sup>o</sup>, Λ<sub>κ</sub> ǂ<sup>n</sup> Δ<sup>n</sup> ǂ<sub>u</sub> ǂ<sub>u</sub> T<sup>n</sup> T<sub>u</sub>.  
oh dear, man wild cat utterly entirely not strong.

45 C<sub>ǂ</sub> †<sup>u</sup> †<sup>u</sup> T<sub>ǂ</sub> T<sub>ǂ</sub>, C[̣<sub>o</sub>. L<sub>u</sub> 'ǂ<sup>u</sup> ǂ<sub>n</sub>,  
they perform done finish, with old Miao said,

ǂ<sup>u</sup> ǂ̄ †<sup>u</sup> [̣<sub>ǂ</sub> ǂ<sup>nc</sup> ǂ<sup>u</sup> L<sup>n</sup>. Λ<sub>κ</sub> 'ǂ<sup>u</sup>  
occasion this perform yours quickly. man Miao

Γ'nc C3 T- ]" T'nc Å G. G' L.  
took his the flint plus ball tiny tinder come.

CTn ]u Y- ̄ T' Cn Jn Γ' Jn Γ'. CT.  
struck that sparks thus flew everywhere. With

C3 t" Tn, Dn Dn Δ- L' CΓ' T" Jn J V3,  
them said, you go go to the hill above there,

50 T° C. ]̄ Cno T- J'p Dn, T° L' Cn.  
wait look I bring come show you, won't you thus.

C3 t" Cn, Y, Λc 'D" T- J. C3 Vc Y-  
they commented, oo, man Miao tiny there do

J̄ J' Lv. T- Jn I'p CTn Δ- L' CΓ' T"  
what query. come we go ahead go to the hill

T° C3 Cno T-. C3 t" Lc T3, Ln 'D"  
wait him bring come. they gone finish, old Miao

CTn Y- ̄ T' Cn T- G' L. t' T"  
struck sparks caught the tinder come, blow to

55 CΔ° CT'p t' ]o Cn L. Cno Dn  
midst grass blow cause burn come. carry went

t' ]'n Ln L' ]o T" Ȳ I' ]s S̄.  
lit around the foot hill that one all away.

̄ t" Cn Jn L' Cn V' CT" Cn Jn J̄,  
burn off thus flames scorch forest thus crackle,

T- J̄ CΓ'no Cn J- ̄ L. C3 t" Tn, T-  
and smoke thus billow came. they said, coming

T3, T- T3. Yn C]c G. T-, Jn L'  
finish, coming finish. a short time only, flames

60 T' ̄ t. C3 t" J' Ȳ T3.  
fire burned reach them place that one finish.

C3 t" ]̄ L. ]̄ Tn T", T3 L. T3 Tn  
they fled but fled not get, ran but ran not

Δn. T' S° J̄ ]̄ Δ- J" CT' Lc.  
far. the thunder rose fled go to sky gone.

$\Lambda_{\varsigma} \overset{\circ}{\Gamma}$        $\text{CT}_0$        $\Lambda_{\varsigma} \Delta_1$ ,       $\Lambda_{\varsigma} \text{CJ}^{-\text{H}}$   $\overset{\text{H}}{\text{Z}}$ ,       $\Lambda_{\varsigma} \bar{\text{L}}$ ,  
man tiger    with    man bear,    man wild pig,    man rabbit,

$\Lambda_{\varsigma} \text{T}_3$ ,       $\Lambda_{\varsigma} \text{J}^n \Delta^n$        $\text{T}^n \text{I}'_3$        $\text{CA}^p$   
man fox,    man wild cat    led one another    burst through

65     $\overset{\varsigma}{\text{b}} \text{t}^n$        $\text{C}_n$      $\text{J}'^{\circ} \text{'C}^{\text{nc}} \text{J}'^{\circ} \text{CT}_3$      $\text{S}^{\delta}$ .  
burning    thus      singed hair    away.

**M422**  
**The man's great feat.**  
*Told by Yang Xiu-gong.*

Notes.

This story is recorded in Document H (no. 50, page 36).

**M423**  
**The foolish monkeys.**

*Told by Yang Xiu-gong.*

Introduction.

This story is a fable, a warning against the folly of blind copying. Rather different from the majority of Miao animal stories, it does not personify the monkeys. It is just possible that it is not originally Miao, but when the point was put to Yang Xiu-gong, he said that it was told to him as a child in Miao and he had never heard it in Chinese or read it in a Chinese book.

Yi-liang is a small town on the old caravan route from Zhaotung north to the Sichuan border.

M423

## The foolish monkeys.

*Told by Yan Xiu-gong.*

They tell a story that once upon a time, there was a Chinese carrying hats from Sichuan, intending to sell them in Zhaotung. When he reached Yi-liang it was very hot, for it was the time of the fifth and sixth moons. So he went and lay down on the ground at the foot of a large tree, and went to sleep.

In the tree above were many monkeys who saw him sleeping there below. The monkeys came down to look at him. They saw he was wearing a hat, and also that beside him there was a box. The monkeys first came and smelt him. Seeing that he did not move, they then went, opened the box and looked in. They saw a lot of hats inside, they also saw that the Chinese sleeping there had put one on, so the monkeys came and each one took a hat and put it on.

When the Chinese hat-seller woke up he realised that his box was open and saw that all his hats had disappeared. He was too angry for words. He snatched off his hat and flung it down on the ground. The monkeys saw what he did and copied him. Every monkey snatched off his hat and threw it down. So the Chinese man got them all back.

L<sup>nc</sup>            ɔ<sub>v</sub>        Y<sup>-</sup> ʈ<sub>..</sub>  
 monkeys    which    foolish.

---

C<sub>3</sub>    ʈ<sup>n</sup>    ɟ<sup>n</sup> ʈ<sub>..</sub>    ɔ<sub>v</sub>    Y<sup>-</sup> ʈ<sup>'''</sup> L<sup>n</sup>    ɔ<sup>-</sup>        Y<sup>n</sup>  
 they    say    story    that    of    old    there    was    one

L<sup>ɔ</sup>                    Y<sup>-</sup> V<sup>''</sup>    ʈ<sub>r</sub>        ɔ<sub>..</sub>        ʈ<sup>-</sup>    V<sup>''</sup> ʈ<sup>n</sup>.    Ā  
 classifier    Chinese    carry    hats    come    Sichuan.    want

ʈ<sub>r</sub>        ʈ<sup>-</sup>    ʈ<sub>i</sub>        Δ<sup>-</sup>        ɔ<sup>u</sup> ʈ<sup>n</sup> L<sub>..</sub>.    ʈ<sup>-</sup>    ʈ<sub>o</sub>  
 carry    come    sell    go to    Zhaotung.    come    reach

ɟ<sup>o</sup> ʈ<sup>ɔ</sup>                ɟ<sup>o</sup>    ʈ<sup>-</sup> ʈ<sub>nc</sub>.    ʈ<sup>nc</sup>        ʈ<sup>n</sup>    ʈ<sub>v</sub>        ɔ<sub>v</sub>    L<sup>u</sup>    ɟ<sup>ɔ</sup>  
 Yi-liang    warm    very.    time    that    then    was    the    five

5    Δ<sup>''</sup>    ʈ<sup>n</sup>.        Y<sup>-</sup>        L<sup>n</sup>    C<sub>3</sub>    L<sup>u</sup> ɔ<sup>u</sup>    ɔ<sub>..</sub>        C<sup>no</sup>    Y<sup>n</sup>  
 six    month.    make    like    he    just    went    situated    one

ʈ<sup>ɔ</sup>                    Y<sup>-</sup> C<sup>nc</sup>    ɟ<sup>o</sup>        CT<sup>''</sup>    ɟ<sup>ɔ</sup>    ʈ<sup>''</sup>    L<sup>n</sup> ʈ<sup>n</sup>  
 classifier    great    trunk    tree    lay    on    below

ʈ<sup>nc</sup>.                    C<sub>3</sub>    ʈ<sup>''</sup>        ɟ<sup>ɔ</sup>        L<sub>ɛ</sub>        ʈ<sub>z</sub>  
 completed.    he    get    sleep    gone    finish.

CT<sup>''</sup>    Y<sup>-</sup> ʈ<sup>-</sup>                ɔ<sup>-</sup>                L<sup>nc</sup>        ɔ<sub>v</sub>        ʈ<sup>nc</sup>        C<sup>no</sup>.  
 tree    above    there    were    monkeys    which    many    live.

ɟ<sub>o</sub>    C<sub>3</sub>    ɟ<sup>ɔ</sup> CT<sub>o</sub>.    ɟ<sup>n</sup> ʈ<sup>n</sup>.    ʈ<sup>v</sup>        L<sup>nc</sup>        ʈ<sup>''</sup>        ʈ<sup>-</sup>  
 saw    him    sleeping    below.    the    monkeys    down    came

10    C<sub>1</sub>    C<sub>3</sub>.    ʈ<sub>v</sub>    ɟ<sub>o</sub>    ɔ<sub>v</sub>    C<sub>3</sub>    CT<sup>''</sup>    Y<sup>n</sup>        L<sup>u</sup>  
 look    him.    then    saw    that    he    wore    one    classifier

ɔ<sub>..</sub>.    V<sub>v</sub>    C<sub>3</sub>    Y<sup>-</sup> CT<sup>u</sup>    ʈ<sub>v</sub>                ɔ<sup>-</sup>        Y<sup>n</sup>        L<sup>u</sup>  
 hat.    at    his    side    then    there    was    one    classifier

ʈ<sup>u</sup>.        ʈ<sup>v</sup>        L<sup>nc</sup>        S<sup>u</sup>        ʈ<sup>-</sup>        ʈ<sup>ɔ</sup>        C<sub>3</sub>,    ɟ<sub>o</sub>    ɔ<sub>v</sub>  
 box.    the    monkeys    first    came    smelt    him,    saw    that

C<sub>3</sub>    ʈ<sup>n</sup>        Y<sup>-</sup>        ʈ<sup>o</sup>.        ʈ<sup>v</sup>        L<sup>nc</sup>        ɔ<sub>..</sub>        ʈ<sup>ɔ</sup>    L<sup>u</sup>  
 he    not    make    move.    the    monkeys    went    open    the

ʈ<sup>u</sup>    C<sub>3</sub>,    ɟ<sub>o</sub>    ɔ<sub>..</sub>    ɔ<sub>v</sub>    ʈ<sup>nc</sup>        C<sup>no</sup>.    ʈ<sub>v</sub>  
 box    look,    saw    hats    which    many    situated.    then

- 15 J<sub>o</sub> t<sup>r</sup> Y<sup>-</sup> V<sup>"</sup> J<sub>u</sub> J<sup>p</sup> Ẏ L CT<sup>"</sup> Y<sup>n</sup>  
saw the Chinese who sleep there had put on one  
L<sup>u</sup>. Y<sup>-</sup> L<sup>n</sup> T<sup>v</sup> L<sup>nc</sup> t<sup>'-</sup> T<sub>u</sub>  
classifier. make like the monkeys each classifier  
T<sub>u</sub> T<sup>-</sup> [ʹ<sub>nc</sub> J<sub>u</sub> CT<sup>"</sup>. i' J<sub>s</sub> T<sub>u</sub> S<sup>r</sup> D<sub>u</sub>  
then came took hat put on. all then return went  
Δ<sup>-</sup> Y<sup>-</sup> J̄ L<sub>κ</sub>.  
go to above gone.
- t<sup>r</sup> Y<sup>-</sup> V<sup>"</sup> J<sub>u</sub> T<sub>i</sub> J<sub>u</sub> J̄ L<sub>o</sub>, J<sub>o</sub> J<sub>u</sub>  
the Chinese who sell hats rose come, saw that
- 20 C<sub>s</sub> 3<sup>u</sup> J<sup>'b</sup> S<sup>z</sup>, T<sub>u</sub> C<sub>-</sub> C<sub>s</sub> J<sub>u</sub> T<sup>v</sup> T<sup>n</sup>  
his box open away, then look his hats all not  
J<sub>o</sub> T<sub>z</sub>. C<sub>s</sub> Y<sup>o</sup> S<sup>nc</sup> J<sub>u</sub> T<sup>n</sup> T<sup>"</sup> Ć T<sub>n</sub>.  
see finish. he angry that not get way speak.
- C<sub>s</sub> Δ<sub>κ</sub> C<sub>s</sub> J<sub>u</sub> L<sup>-</sup> T<sup>"</sup> J<sup>n</sup> T<sup>n</sup> T<sup>v</sup> L<sup>nc</sup>  
he took off his hat threw to below. the monkeys  
J<sub>o</sub> C<sub>s</sub> Y<sup>-</sup> T<sub>u</sub> Λ<sub>u</sub> C<sub>s</sub> Y<sup>-</sup>. T<sup>v</sup> L<sup>nc</sup> t<sup>'-</sup>  
saw he did then copy him do. the monkeys each  
T<sub>u</sub> Δ<sub>κ</sub> J<sub>u</sub> L<sup>-</sup> L<sub>o</sub>. t<sup>r</sup> Y<sup>-</sup> V<sup>"</sup>  
classifier took off hat threw come. the Chinese
- 25 T<sub>u</sub> T<sup>"</sup> C<sub>s</sub> J<sub>u</sub> [no.  
then got his hats so it was.

**M423**  
**The foolish monkeys.**

*Told by Yang Xiu-gong.*

Notes.

This story is recorded in Document H (no. 10, page 5).

**M424**

**Bitterness for the zu-mu of the plain.**

*Told by Yang Xiu-gong.*

Introduction.

The background to this story is the old Miao spirit worship, in which, very occasionally, a special sacrifice called “zi” was offered to the ancestors. The ritual had to be carried out by the zu-mu, a member of the clan who, chosen while still a youth, had been specifically instructed. He, and he only, might officiate, and tradition demanded that he should be lavishly entertained. The knife which the man seized, was that which, his incantation completed, the zu-mu would have used to dispatch the victim of the sacrifice.

M424

**Bitterness for the zu-mu of the plain.**

*Told by Yang Xiu-gong.*

They say that, once upon a time, there was a man who went and planted millet. When the millet was ripe the monkeys kept coming and eating it. The man went to the foot of the cliff staying there to keep guard against the monkeys. One day he fell asleep. The monkeys came and saw him and said, "Come let us carry him along to be a sacrifice". So the monkeys carried the man to their home.

The monkeys said to one another, "Shall we go and seek the zu-mu of the forest, or shall we go and seek the zu-mu of the plain?" (The zu-mu of the forest was the tiger, and the zu-mu of the plain was the rabbit.) There were some who said, "Since the zu-mu of the forest eats so much, let us seek the zu-mu of the plain".

The monkeys went off, called the zu-mu of the plain and he arrived. They took the man to the head of the room, then they brought all kinds of fine things and set them out. The man was lying at the head of the room with one eye open and the other closed, with one leg straight and the other bent. Then the zu-mu began to chant,

"Ta-pa-pi, ta-pa-pu,  
One leg straight, one leg bent,  
One eye open, one eye closed, ..."

Then the man jumped up to run out. Grabbing the knife he flashed it at the rabbit and cut off its tail. The monkeys said to him, "Where have you been hit, old man zu-mu?" The rabbit replied, "It is only the tail of my coat which has been cut off!" The man, meanwhile, had gathered all the fine things and carried them home.

M424

t<sub>v</sub> ɔ<sub>v</sub> CT<sub>ɛ</sub> C<sup>u</sup> Y<sup>-</sup>.  
 zu-mu plain eats bitterness.

C<sub>3</sub> ɿ<sub>n</sub> ɔ<sub>v</sub> Y<sup>-</sup> T<sup>u</sup> L<sup>n</sup> ɔ- Y<sup>n</sup> L<sup>ɔ</sup>  
 they say that of old there was one classifier

L<sub>u</sub> 'ɔ'' ɔ<sub>u</sub> C<sub>no</sub> ṭ'. T<sup>u</sup> ɔ<sub>v</sub> ṭ'  
 old Miao went planted millet. when that millet

J̄ T<sub>ɛ</sub>, L<sup>nc</sup> T- C<sup>u</sup> ṭ' T<sup>-</sup> T<sub>nc</sub>.  
 ripe finish, monkeys came eat millet very much.

L<sub>u</sub> 'ɔ'' ɔ<sub>u</sub> C<sup>no</sup> L<sup>n</sup> ɔ° ɔ<sup>ɛ</sup> ṭ'  
 old Miao went situated the foot bottom cliff

5 ɔ̄ L<sup>nc</sup>. ɔ- Y<sup>n</sup> 'C<sup>u</sup> L<sub>u</sub> 'ɔ'' T<sup>u</sup>  
 guard monkeys. there was one day old Miao get

J<sup>ɔ</sup> L<sub>ɛ</sub>. T<sup>v</sup> L<sup>nc</sup> T- ɔ<sub>o</sub>, T<sup>v</sup> L<sup>nc</sup>  
 sleep gone. the monkeys came saw, the monkeys

ɿ<sub>n</sub>, T- J<sup>n</sup> T<sub>r</sub> L<sub>u</sub> 'ɔ'' ɔ<sub>u</sub> Y<sup>-</sup> t<sub>r</sub>  
 said, come we carry old Miao go make sacrifice

ɔ<sub>u</sub> ʌ<sup>-</sup>. T<sup>v</sup> L<sup>nc</sup> T<sub>r</sub> L<sub>u</sub> 'ɔ'' ɔ<sub>u</sub>  
 go exclamation. the monkeys carried old Miao go

t<sub>o</sub> T<sup>v</sup> L<sup>nc</sup> Cɿ- T<sub>ɛ</sub>.  
 reach the monkeys house finish.

10 T<sup>v</sup> L<sup>nc</sup> T<sup>n</sup> CT<sub>o</sub> ɿ<sub>n</sub>, J<sup>n</sup> ʌ̄ ɔ<sub>u</sub> C<sup>ɿ</sup>'  
 the monkeys together said, we must go seek

t<sub>v</sub> ɔ<sub>v</sub> ɔ̄ L J<sup>n</sup> ʌ̄ ɔ<sub>u</sub> C<sup>ɿ</sup>' t<sub>v</sub> ɔ<sub>v</sub> CT<sub>ɛ</sub>.  
 zu-mu forest or we must go seek zu-mu plain.

t<sub>v</sub> ɔ<sub>v</sub> ɔ̄ ɔ<sub>v</sub> T<sup>v</sup> ɔ̄, t<sub>v</sub> ɔ<sub>v</sub> CT<sub>ɛ</sub> ɔ<sub>v</sub> T<sup>v</sup>  
 zu-mu forest was the tiger, zu-mu plain was the

ʌ̄. ɔ- T<sup>n</sup> ɔ<sub>v</sub> ɿ<sub>n</sub>, t<sub>v</sub> ɔ<sub>v</sub> ɔ̄ C<sup>u</sup> T<sup>u</sup>  
 rabbit. have those who say, zu-mu forest eat get

T<sup>-</sup> T<sub>nc</sub>, Y<sup>-</sup> L<sup>n</sup> J<sup>n</sup> ɔ<sub>u</sub> C<sup>ɿ</sup>' t<sub>v</sub> ɔ<sub>v</sub> CT<sub>ɛ</sub> T<sub>ɛ</sub>  
 very, make like we go seek zu-mu plain finish.

15 T<sup>u</sup> L<sup>nc</sup> ɔ<sub>u</sub> I<sup>u</sup> t<sub>u</sub> ɔ<sub>u</sub> CT<sub>ɛ</sub> T- C[<sub>u</sub>  
the monkeys went call zu-mu plain come arrive

T<sub>ɛ</sub>. [ʼ<sub>nc</sub> L<sub>u</sub> 'ɔ'' ɔ<sub>u</sub> T'' L<sup>n</sup> ġ [ʼ<sup>u</sup>  
finish. took old Miao went to the head room

[ʼ<sup>nc</sup>. T<sub>u</sub> [ʼ<sub>nc</sub> t<sup>-</sup> ʒ<sub>ɛ</sub> ʒ'' Δ<sup>ɔ̄</sup> C<sup>ɔ̄</sup> L<sub>o</sub>.  
completed. then took each kind good things come

T<sup>ɔ̄</sup> [ʼ<sup>nc</sup>. L<sub>u</sub> 'ɔ'' J<sup>ɔ̄</sup> L<sup>n</sup> ġ [ʼ<sup>u</sup>,  
set out completed. old Miao lay the head room,

Y<sup>n</sup> t<sup>ʼ</sup>, Y<sup>-</sup> ɔ<sup>-</sup> J<sup>ʔ</sup>, Y<sup>n</sup> t<sup>ʼ</sup>, Y<sup>-</sup> ɔ<sup>-</sup>  
one classifier eye open, one classifier eye

20 J<sup>ɔ̄</sup>, Y<sup>n</sup> t<sup>ʼ</sup>, [ʼ<sup>n</sup> J<sup>ɔ̄</sup>, Y<sup>n</sup>  
closed, one classifier leg stretched, one

t<sup>ʼ</sup>, [ʼ<sup>n</sup> C[<sub>u</sub>. t<sub>u</sub> ɔ<sub>u</sub> t<sup>r</sup> ɾ<sub>n</sub>,  
classifier leg bent. zu-mu intoned said,

T<sup>-</sup> J<sup>-</sup> J<sup>'n</sup>, T<sup>-</sup> J<sup>-</sup> J<sup>'u</sup>,  
ta-pa-pi, ta-pa-pu,

t<sup>ʼ</sup>, [ʼ<sup>n</sup> J<sup>ɔ̄</sup>, t<sup>ʼ</sup>, [ʼ<sup>n</sup> C[<sub>u</sub>,  
classifier leg stretched, classifier leg bent,

t<sup>ʼ</sup>, ɔ<sup>-</sup> J<sup>ʔ</sup>, t<sup>ʼ</sup>, ɔ<sup>-</sup> J<sup>ʔ</sup>.  
classifier eye open, classifier eye closed.

25 L<sub>u</sub> 'ɔ'' ĵ J<sub>ɛ</sub>. [ʼ<sub>nc</sub> T<sup>u</sup> Y<sup>-</sup> T<sub>ɛ</sub> L<sub>u</sub>  
old Miao rose burst out. took the knife brandish

T<sub>ɛ</sub> ɔ<sub>u</sub>. T'' T<sup>u</sup> ġ T<sup>u</sup> Y<sup>-</sup> C†<sub>ɛ</sub> [ʼ<sup>ɔ̄</sup> S<sup>ɔ̄</sup>.  
out went. get the rabbit the tail chopped away.

T<sup>u</sup> L<sup>nc</sup> C[<sub>o</sub>. T<sup>u</sup> ġ ɾ<sub>n</sub>, T'' C[<sub>u</sub> [ʼ<sub>ɔ̄</sub>  
the monkeys with the rabbit said, get hit you

J<sup>'</sup> T<sub>ɔ</sub> Λ<sub>ɛ</sub> t<sub>u</sub> ɔ<sub>u</sub>. T<sup>u</sup> ġ ɾ<sub>n</sub>, T'' [ʼ<sup>ɔ̄</sup> ĵ  
where man zu-mu. the rabbit said, get chop my

Δ<sub>ɛ</sub> J<sup>ɔ̄</sup> [ʼ<sup>o</sup> T<sup>-</sup>. L<sub>u</sub> 'ɔ'' J'' t<sup>-</sup> ʒ<sub>ɛ</sub>  
the bottom coat only. old Miao gather each kind

30 Δ<sup>ɔ̄</sup> C<sup>ɔ̄</sup> T<sub>r</sub> T'' C[<sub>-</sub>  
things carried to house.

**M424**  
**Bitterness for the zu-mu of the plain.**

*Told by Yang Xiu-gong*

Notes.

This story is recorded in Document H (no. 10, page 5).

**M425**  
**The man's great resourcefulness.**

*Told by Yang Xiu-gong.*

Introduction.

Although the initial paragraph links this story with the previous one (M424), it is in fact a separate narrative. With some such sentence as, "Once upon a time a man fell down a cliff and broke his leg so that he could not walk", it could well begin at the second paragraph.

The real reason for the man wanting a needle was that he required it for medical purposes. It was believed that the insertion of a needle would facilitate the healing process. The bear did not realise this, but accepted the suggestion that the needle was a kind of dip-stick measuring the amount of fat that the man was putting on.

The wild cat's offer of help was not disinterested. He intended to get his share of the bear's meat, and arranged that the man should not kill the bear until he was on hand. This was the point of the enigmatic call to let the man know that he had arrived, but not to excite the bear's suspicions.

When asked the meaning of the wild cat's call, Yang Xiu-gong said that it had none. It was simply the noise that the wild cat made. However all the syllables are recognisable Miao words. In the incantations, and in the bargaining conducted by the middlemen in fixing a marriage settlement, code words were often used instead of the name of the animal concerned, and this would appear to be the same kind of thing. Two rather archaic words are employed. "Tub", a large wooden vat for holding water, means "man", and "basket", a large bamboo basket for storing grain, means "bear". In translation the slightly archaic form has been hinted by using "come forth" instead of "come out", and "smite" instead of "kill".

When the bear had been killed the man and the wild cat cut up the carcass into reasonable sized joints to be shared out between them. At this point the man's anger was aroused by the wild cat's greediness, but the latter had the good sense to heed the warning given. The man was pacified, promising that, for the future, the wild cat might take the occasional animal from his farm in recognition for services rendered.

## The man's great resourcefulness.

*Told by Yang Xiu-gong.*

They say that a man went to see his friend who had good fortune through keeping watch against the monkeys, and he decided to copy him. When his millet was ripe, the monkeys came eating it, and he went to keep watch. He made as though he was heavily asleep. The monkeys came and saw him and said, "Let us take the man and carry him off to be a sacrifice". The monkeys gave the man to a monkey with a deformed hand to carry. He carried him along until they came and reached a very frightening cliff. The man said, "Monkey with a deformed hand, you carry me well". But the monkey threw him off and the man fell down and landed at the bottom breaking his leg so that he could not walk.

There came a bear and saw him. The bear said, "Man, I am going to eat you!" The man said, "I am very thin. If you want to eat me, you first go and find a needle and push it here into my knee. Every day go and find meat for me to eat to make me fatter, then you can eat me!" The bear went and found a needle and pushed it into the man's knee. Every day the bear went in search of meat for the man to eat. Each day he grew fatter than the last, but as he grew fatter he pulled the needle up. Now the bear did not know this, and each day he grew thinner than the last. One day the bear said to the man, "I have grown very thin, so though you may not be fat I am going to eat you!" The man said, "Wait two days, then eat me". The bear said, "No, but tomorrow I will eat you". The man was very troubled.

This day there was a wild cat, which came and saw the man. The man told the wild cat that tomorrow the bear was going to eat him. The wild cat said, "Do not be afraid, I went to a human family and saw that there was an axe there in the doorway. I will go and bring it for you to kill the bear". The wild cat went and brought the axe for the man and said to him, "Tomorrow I will come down there below and call, 'Tub, come forth and smite the basket! Tub, come forth and smite the basket!' then you kill the bear". The next day the wild cat called from the lower side, "Tub, come forth and smite the basket! Tub, come forth and smite the basket!" and the bear said, "Man how is it that you are calling, and what are you calling?" The man said, "You stay quiet and I will show you". The man raised the axe up, and the bear said, "Heave it up, but drop it gently!" So the man killed the bear.

The wild cat came running to divide the bear meat with the man. The wild cat said, "Divide out mine first!" Then the wild cat said, "This portion is my grandfather's, this is my grandmother's, this is my father's, this is my mother's, this is my older brother's, this is my sister-in-law's, this is my younger brother's, this is my younger sister's, and this is mine!" When they had finished dividing for all the wild cat's family, for the man, nothing whatever was left. The man was angry and thrust out his stomach. The wild cat saw and said, "What is that for?" The man said, "That is a bag to be filled with wild cat meat!" The wild cat said, "Man, you keep the meat while I run!" The man said, "In that case, I shall eat all this, but in future, if I am keeping livestock, you may come and catch some and go and eat it". Now this is the origin of the wild cat coming and catching people's chicken.

M425

L<sub>11</sub> 'ɔ'' ʒ'' ɟ'' ɟ''.  
old Miao good method.

---

C<sub>3</sub> ɲ<sub>n</sub> ɟ<sub>v</sub> L<sub>11</sub> 'ɔ'' ɔ<sub>11</sub> ɟ<sub>o</sub> C<sub>3</sub> L<sup>-</sup>  
they say that old Miao went see his friend

ʒ<sup>o</sup> L<sup>nc</sup> T'' ʒ'' ɟ''<sup>nc</sup> T<sub>z</sub>. C<sub>3</sub> L<sup>-</sup>  
guard monkeys get good fortune finish. his friend

T<sub>l</sub> ɔ<sub>11</sub> ʌ<sub>11</sub>. C<sub>3</sub> t' ɟ̄ T<sub>z</sub>, L<sup>nc</sup>  
then went copy. his millet ripe finish, monkeys

T<sup>-</sup> C'', C<sub>3</sub> ɔ<sub>11</sub> ʒ<sup>o</sup>. C<sub>3</sub> Y<sup>-</sup> ɟ<sub>v</sub> T'' ɟ<sup>p</sup>  
came eat, he went guard. he made that get sleep

5 T<sup>-</sup> T<sub>nc</sub> T<sub>z</sub>. T<sup>v</sup> L<sup>nc</sup> T<sup>-</sup> ɟ<sub>o</sub> T<sub>z</sub> ɲ<sub>n</sub>,  
very finish. the monkeys came saw finish said,

ɟ<sup>n</sup> ɟ''<sup>nc</sup> L<sub>11</sub> 'ɔ'' T<sub>r</sub> ɔ<sub>11</sub> Y<sup>-</sup> t<sub>r</sub> ɔ<sub>11</sub>  
we take old Miao carry go make sacrifice go

ʌ<sup>-</sup>. T<sup>v</sup> L<sup>nc</sup> ɟ''<sup>nc</sup> L<sub>11</sub> 'ɔ'' ɟ'' T<sup>v</sup>  
exclamation. the monkeys took old Miao for the

L<sup>nc</sup> L<sup>n</sup> ɟ<sub>ɟ</sub> T<sup>n</sup> T<sub>r</sub>. T<sub>r</sub> ɔ<sub>11</sub> t<sub>o</sub> L<sup>v</sup>  
monkey deformed hand carry. carry went reach the

Y<sup>-</sup> t<sup>-</sup> ɟ<sub>v</sub> Δ<sup>'nc</sup> Δ<sup>'nc</sup> T<sup>-</sup> T<sub>nc</sub>. L<sub>11</sub> 'ɔ'' ɲ<sub>n</sub>,  
cliff which frightening very. old Miao said,

10 L<sup>nc</sup> L<sup>n</sup> ɟ<sub>ɟ</sub> T<sup>n</sup>, T<sub>r</sub> ɟ̄ T<sup>-</sup> ʒ''. T<sup>v</sup>  
monkey deformed hand, carry me come well. the

L<sup>nc</sup> ɟ<sup>o</sup> L<sup>-</sup> S<sup>ɔ</sup>. L<sub>11</sub> 'ɔ'' ɟ<sub>11</sub> ɔ<sub>11</sub>  
monkey drop threw away. old Miao fell down went

t<sup>ɛ</sup> ɟ<sup>n</sup> T<sup>n</sup> T'' ɟ̄ Y<sup>-</sup> ɟ<sup>n</sup> T<sub>z</sub>, ɔ<sub>11</sub> ɲ<sup>n</sup> T''.  
landed below get break leg finish, go not get.

ɔ<sup>-</sup> Y<sup>n</sup> T<sub>v</sub> Δ<sub>i</sub> T<sup>-</sup> ɟ<sub>o</sub> C<sub>3</sub>. T<sup>v</sup>  
there was one classifier bear came saw him. the

Δ<sub>i</sub> ɲ<sub>n</sub>, L<sub>11</sub> 'ɔ'' ɟ̄ ʌ C'' ɟ<sub>3</sub> ɟ<sub>ɟ</sub>. L<sub>11</sub>  
bear said, old Miao I want eat your flesh. old

- 15 'ɔ̃" ɿn, ǰ̃ ʌ ɿ ɿnc, ɛs ɛ̃ ʌ̃ ɕ" ǰ̃  
Miao said, I thin very, you if want eat my  
CT', ɛs s<sup>u</sup> ɔ̃" ɕ̃ɿ' ɣ<sup>n</sup> ɿ<sup>u</sup> ǰ̃"  
flesh, you first go seek one classifier needle  
L. ɿ', ɿ" ǰ̃ ɿ', ǰ̃ ɛ<sup>m</sup> ɕ̃. ɛs ɿ'  
come put in my classifier knee this. you every  
'ɕ<sup>u</sup> ɔ̃" ɕ̃ɿ' CT' L. ɿ'" ǰ̃ ɕ", ǰ. ǰ̃  
day go seek meat come for me eat, cause me  
Δ. ʂ̃, ɛs ɿ ɿnc ɕ". Δ, ɔ̃" ɕ̃ɿ'  
fat still, you presently eat. bear went seek
- 20 ɿ" ɣ<sup>n</sup> ɿ<sup>u</sup> ǰ̃" L. ɿ', ɿ" L" 'ɔ̃"  
get one classifier needle come put in old Miao  
ɿ', ǰ̃ ɛ<sup>m</sup> ɿ̃. Δ, ɿ' 'ɕ<sup>u</sup> ɔ̃" ɕ̃ɿ'  
classifier knee finish. bear every day went seek  
CT' L. ɿ" L" 'ɔ̃" ɕ". L" 'ɔ̃" ɣ<sup>n</sup> 'ɕ<sup>u</sup> Δ.  
meat come to old Miao eat. old Miao one day fat  
ǰ̃ ǰ̃ ɣ<sup>n</sup> 'ɕ<sup>u</sup>. ǰ̃ ɿ<sup>nc</sup> ɕs Δ. ɿ̃ ɕs ɿ.  
more than one day. but he fat finish he then  
ɿ° ɿ<sup>u</sup> ǰ̃" ɿ" ɿ̃ ǰ̃, ɿ̃ L<sup>n</sup> Δ, ɿ<sup>n</sup>  
pull the needle to upward, make like bear not
- 25 ǰ̃". Δ, ɛn ɣ<sup>n</sup> 'ɕ<sup>u</sup> ʌ ǰ̃ ǰ̃ ɣ<sup>n</sup> 'ɕ<sup>u</sup>.  
know. bear thus one day thin more than one day.  
ɔ̃- ɣ<sup>n</sup> 'ɕ<sup>u</sup> Δ, ɕ̃ɿ. L" 'ɔ̃" ɿn, ǰ̃  
there was one day bear with old Miao said, I  
ʌ ɿ ɿnc ɿ̃, ɛs ɿ<sup>n</sup> ʌ, ǰ̃ ɿ<sup>u</sup> ʌ̃ ɕ"  
thin very finish, you not fat, I all will eat  
ɛs ɿ̃. L" 'ɔ̃" ɿn ɛs ɿ° ɿ̃ 'ɕ<sup>u</sup>  
you finish. old Miao said, you wait two days  
ɛs ɿ ɿnc ɕ" ǰ̃. Δ, ɿn ɿ̃ L<sup>n</sup>  
you presently eat me. bear said, make like
- 30 ǰ̃<sup>n</sup> ɛ<sup>n</sup> ǰ̃ ʌ̃ ɕ" ɛs ɿ̃. L" 'ɔ̃" ɿ<sup>p</sup>  
tomorrow I will eat you finish. old Miao anxious

T̄ T<sub>nc</sub>.  
very.

'C<sup>u</sup> Ċ ɔ- Y<sup>n</sup> T<sub>u</sub> ɔ<sup>n</sup> Δ<sup>n</sup> T-  
day this there was one classifier wild cat came

V<sub>u</sub> L<sub>u</sub> 'ɔ". L<sub>u</sub> 'ɔ" CT<sub>o</sub> ɔ<sup>n</sup> Δ<sup>n</sup> ɾ<sub>n</sub> ɔ<sub>u</sub>  
to old Miao. old Miao with wild cat said that

ɔ<sup>n</sup> ɛ<sup>n</sup> Δ<sub>i</sub> Ā C<sup>u</sup> C<sub>s</sub> T<sub>z</sub>. ɔ<sup>n</sup> Δ<sup>n</sup> ɾ<sub>n</sub>  
tomorrow bear will eat him finish. wild cat said

35 T<sup>n</sup> ɛɛ'', ɔ̣ ɔ<sub>u</sub> Δ<sup>n</sup> T<sup>ɔ</sup> C<sup>ɔ</sup> Λ<sub>n</sub>, ɔ̣ ɔ<sub>o</sub> ɔ-  
not fear, I go go to people family, I saw have

Y<sup>n</sup> T<sup>u</sup> T<sup>u</sup> C<sup>oo</sup> V<sub>u</sub> L<sup>u</sup> Y<sup>n</sup> Δ<sup>u</sup>. ɔ̣ ɔ<sub>u</sub>  
one classifier axe situated at the door. I go

ɛ<sup>'nc</sup> L<sub>o</sub> T<sup>u</sup> ɛ<sub>s</sub> CT<sub>u</sub> Δ<sub>i</sub>. ɔ<sup>n</sup> Δ<sup>n</sup> ɔ<sub>u</sub> ɛ<sub>nc</sub>  
take come for you kill bear. wild cat went took

T<sup>u</sup> Y<sup>n</sup> T<sup>u</sup> L<sub>o</sub> T<sup>u</sup> L<sub>u</sub> 'ɔ", T<sub>u</sub> CT<sub>o</sub> L<sub>u</sub> 'ɔ"  
the axe come for old Miao, then with old Miao

ɾ<sub>n</sub>, ɔ<sup>n</sup> ɛ<sup>n</sup> ɔ̣ T- ɔ<sup>n</sup> T<sup>n</sup> I<sup>'u</sup>, ɛ̣' T<sub>z</sub>  
said, tomorrow I come below call, tub come out

40 CT<sub>u</sub> ɔ̣' ɔ̣', ɛ̣' T<sub>z</sub> CT<sub>u</sub> ɔ̣' ɔ̣', ɛ<sub>n</sub> ɛ<sub>s</sub>  
kill basket, tub come out kill basket, thus you

CT<sub>u</sub> T<sub>z</sub> T<sup>o</sup>. 'C<sup>u</sup> Y<sup>n</sup> ɔ̣' T<sup>u</sup> ɔ<sup>n</sup> Δ<sup>n</sup>  
kill finish exclamation. day after the wild cat

C<sup>oo</sup> S<sup>z</sup> ɔ<sup>n</sup> T<sup>n</sup> I<sup>'u</sup> ɾ<sub>n</sub>, ɛ̣' T<sub>z</sub>  
situated side below called said, tub come out

CT<sub>u</sub> ɔ̣' ɔ̣', ɛ̣' T<sub>z</sub> CT<sub>u</sub> ɔ̣' ɔ̣'. T<sup>u</sup> Δ<sub>i</sub>  
kill basket, tub come out kill basket. the bear

ɾ<sub>n</sub>, L<sub>u</sub> 'ɔ" I<sup>'u</sup> L<sup>n</sup> ɛ<sup>z</sup> I<sup>'u</sup> ɔ̣ J<sub>r</sub>. L<sub>u</sub> 'ɔ"  
said, old Miao call how call what. old Miao

45 ɾ<sub>n</sub>, ɛ<sub>s</sub> C<sup>oo</sup> T<sup>n</sup> ɛ<sub>r</sub> V<sub>u</sub> ɔ̣ Y<sup>n</sup> ɔ̣', ɛ<sub>s</sub>. L<sub>u</sub> 'ɔ"  
said, you stay quiet I make show you. old Miao

ɛ<sup>z</sup> T<sup>u</sup> Y<sup>n</sup> T<sup>u</sup> T<sup>u</sup> ɔ<sup>n</sup> J<sub>r</sub>. T<sup>u</sup> Δ<sub>i</sub> ɾ<sub>n</sub>, T<sup>u</sup>  
lifted the axe to above. the bear said, use

3°            ʃ̄,    Ȳ L<sub>nc</sub>            ʃ̄°.    L<sub>||</sub> 'ɔ''    ʃT<sub>||</sub>  
strength lift, slowly let down. old Miao killed

T<sup>u</sup>    Δ<sub>||</sub>            T̄̄.  
the bear finish.

T<sup>u</sup>            ɟ<sup>n</sup> Δ<sup>n</sup>    T̄̄    T-    ʃT<sub>||</sub>.    L<sub>||</sub> 'ɔ''            ʃ<sub>||</sub>    ʃT<sub>||</sub>  
the wild cat ran come with old Miao divide meat

50    Δ<sub>||</sub>            T̄̄.  
bear finish. the wild cat said, first divide

ɟ<sup>u</sup> ɟ<sup>nc</sup>.    T<sup>u</sup>            ɟ<sup>n</sup> Δ<sup>n</sup>    T<sub>||</sub>    ʃ<sub>n</sub>,            T-            ʃ̄    ɟ<sub>||</sub>    ɟ<sup>u</sup>  
mine. the wild cat then said, piece this is my

Ȳ Λ<sub>c</sub> L<sub>||</sub>            ɟ<sup>nc</sup>,            T-            ʃ̄    ɟ<sub>||</sub>    ɟ<sup>u</sup>            Ȳ ɟ° L<sub>||</sub>  
grandfather his, piece this is my grandmother

ɟ<sup>nc</sup>,            T-            ʃ̄    ɟ<sub>||</sub>    ɟ<sup>u</sup>            V<sub>||</sub>            ɟ<sup>nc</sup>,            T-            ʃ̄  
hers, piece this is my father his, piece this

ɟ<sub>||</sub>    ɟ<sup>u</sup>            ʃ<sup>nc</sup>            ɟ<sup>nc</sup>,            T-            ʃ̄    ɟ<sub>||</sub>    ɟ<sup>u</sup>            Ȳ ɟ''  
is my mother hers, piece this is my old brother

55    ɟ<sup>nc</sup>,            T-            ʃ̄    ɟ<sub>||</sub>    ɟ<sup>u</sup>            Ȳ ʃ<sup>nc</sup>            ɟ<sup>nc</sup>,            T-  
his, piece this is my sister-in-law hers, piece

ʃ̄    ɟ<sub>||</sub>    ɟ<sup>u</sup>            † ʃ̄            ɟ<sup>nc</sup>,            T-            ʃ̄    ɟ<sub>||</sub>    ɟ<sup>u</sup>  
this is my young brother his, piece this is my

ʃ̄ ʃ̄            ɟ<sup>nc</sup>,            T-            ʃ̄    ɟ<sub>||</sub>    ɟ<sup>u</sup> ɟ<sup>nc</sup>.    ʃ<sub>||</sub>  
young sister hers, piece this is mine. divide

T̄̄            T<sup>u</sup>            ɟ<sup>n</sup> Δ<sup>n</sup>            ʃ<sub>||</sub>    Λ<sub>n</sub>            ɟ<sup>nc</sup>,            L<sub>||</sub> 'ɔ''  
finish the wild cat his family theirs, old Miao

ɟ<sup>nc</sup>    ʃ<sup>n</sup>            ɟ-            Y<sup>n</sup>            T<sup>u</sup>            ɟ- T̄̄.            L<sub>||</sub> 'ɔ''            Y° S<sup>nc</sup>,  
his not have one piece at all. old Miao angry,

60    L<sub>||</sub> 'ɔ''            T<sup>o</sup>            L<sub>||</sub> 'ɔ''            L<sup>u</sup>    Ȳ ʃ<sup>nc</sup>            L<sub>||</sub>.            ɟ<sup>n</sup> Δ<sup>n</sup>  
old Miao turned old Miao the belly come. wild cat

ɟ<sub>||</sub>,            ɟ<sup>n</sup> Δ<sup>n</sup>            ʃ<sub>n</sub>,            V<sub>||</sub>            ɟ<sub>||</sub>    Ȳ ɟ<sup>r</sup>.            L<sub>||</sub> 'ɔ''  
saw, wild cat said, that there is what. old Miao

ʃ<sub>n</sub>,            ʃ̄    ɟ<sub>||</sub>    ɟ<sup>nc</sup> 'ʃ̄            ʃT<sub>||</sub>    ʃT<sub>||</sub>            ɟ<sup>n</sup> Δ<sup>n</sup>  
said, that is bag fill meat wild cat

□<sup>nc</sup>.                    ɔ̃<sup>n</sup> Δ<sup>n</sup>    ɾ<sub>n</sub>,       L<sub>u</sub> 'ɔ̃",       ̄T       □<sup>nc</sup>  
completed.    wild cat    said,    old Miao,    hold    completed

ɔ̃<sup>u</sup>    ɾ<sub>z</sub>.       L<sub>u</sub> 'ɔ̃"       ɾ<sub>n</sub>       Y<sup>-</sup>       L<sup>n</sup>       ̄T ̄C    ɔ̃<sup>u</sup>    C<sup>u</sup>  
I    run.    old Miao    said,    make    like    this    I    eat

65    ɾ<sub>z</sub>.                    Cɾ<sup>v</sup> ɔ̃<sup>v</sup>       ɔ̃<sup>u</sup>    ɔ̃<sub>u</sub>       ɔ̃<sup>u</sup>                    □<sup>=</sup>,       □<sub>s</sub>    T<sup>-</sup>  
finish.    in future    I    go    feed    livestock,    you    come

ɔ̃<sup>-</sup>    ɔ̃<sub>u</sub>       C<sup>u</sup>       ɾ<sub>z</sub>.       ̄C ̄C       ɔ̃<sup>n</sup> Δ<sup>n</sup>       T<sup>-</sup>       ɔ̃<sup>-</sup>  
take    go    eat    finish.    now    wild cat    come    take

T<sup>v</sup> C<sup>v</sup>                    ɔ̃<sup>v</sup>,       Y<sup>-</sup> ɔ̃<sup>o</sup>       T<sup>-</sup>       ̄C       □<sub>no</sub>.  
people    chicken,    origin    come    here    so it is.

**M425**  
**The man's great resourcefulness.**

*Told by Yang Xiu-gong.*

Notes.

This story is recorded in Document H (no. 22, page 13).

M426

**How the eagle carried the man out of Dragon-land.**

*Told by Yang Xiu-gong.*

Introduction.

The mountainous country occupied by the Miao in Yunnan and Guizhou is full of potholes and caves. From time to time cattle, and even people, fall into them. This story concerns a man who, while out hunting, fell into such a hole and dropped right down into an underground world, the abode of dragons. Having been rescued by an eagle he promised that, in the future, it would be in order for the eagle to come and take the occasional lamb or piglet from his farm by way of thanks for his help. This idea links this story to the previous one where, for the same reason, the wild cat was accorded a similar privilege.

M426

## How the eagle carried the man out of Dragon-land.

*Told by Yang Xiu-gong.*

People tell a story that, once upon a time, there was a man who went hunting and fell down a hole. He fell right through into Dragon-land. From here there was no means of climbing out. Looking up, all he could see was an eagle, so he called to it to come and carry him out. As the eagle was carrying him and had got half way up through the hole, it grew hungry and could not carry him out. There was nothing for it but for the man to tear some flesh from the back of his knee for the eagle to eat. Then the eagle carried him out.

When the eagle came out, he set the man down and let him go, but the man returned to look at the hole. There came a gust of wind which blew the man back into the hole, and there was nothing he could do but to call again and get the eagle to carry him out. As the eagle was carrying him and had got half way up through the hole, it said, "I cannot go on". So the man tore some flesh from his arm pit for the eagle to eat, and presently the eagle carried him out.

This time the eagle said to the man, "Do not go back looking at the hole, now!" The man said to the eagle, "I have nothing with which to thank you, but in future when I am rearing flocks or pigs, then you may come and take away some to eat". So when an eagle takes people's flocks or pigs it is because of the man's promise when he fell down the pit and an eagle carried him out.

M426

$\overset{\delta}{\Delta}$              $T_r$              $L_{||}$  'D''             $T_{\zeta}$              $3^{\delta}$              $\Delta^{\delta}$              $C\Delta^{nc}$   $T^n$ .  
 eagle    carried    old Miao    out of    dragon    spirit    world.

---

$T^{\flat}$   $C^{\flat}$      $T_n$      $J^n$   $T_{||}$      $J_u$      $Y^-$   $T''$   $L^n$              $D^-$              $Y^n$   
 people    say    story    that    of old    there was    one

$L^{\flat}$                      $L_{||}$  'D''             $D_{||}$      $\overset{\flat}{L}$   $CJ'$      $C_n$      $T''$      $J_{||}$   
 classifier    old Miao    went    hunting    thus    get    fall

$J'$              $L_{\zeta}$ .             $J_{||}$      $D_{||}$              $C_{C_{||}}$              $3^{\delta}$              $\Delta^{\delta}$              $C\Delta^{nc}$   $T^n$   
 pit    gone.    fall    went    arrive    dragon    spirit    world

$T_{\delta}$ .                     $C^{no}$              $\overset{\circ}{C}$      $T^n$      $D^-$      $J''$   $J'$      $J_u$   
 finish.    situated    here    not    have    method    which

5     $C_{C^n}$              $L_{\circ}$ .             $C_{\zeta}$      $T''$      $Y^-$   $J$      $C_{\zeta}$      $J_{\circ}$      $T^{\flat}$      $\overset{\delta}{\Delta}$   
 climb    come.    look    to    above    only    see    the    eagle

$T_{\zeta}$ .             $Y^-$              $L^n$      $C_{\zeta}$      $I'_{\zeta}$      $T^{\flat}$      $\overset{\delta}{\Delta}$              $J_{\circ}$      $D_{||}$   
 alone.    make    like    he    called    the    eagle    cause    go

$T_r$              $C_{\zeta}$              $T_{\zeta}$              $L_{\circ}$ .     $T^{\flat}$              $\overset{\delta}{\Delta}$              $T_r$              $C_{\zeta}$              $L_{\circ}$ .  
 carry    him    out    come.    the    eagle    carried    him    come,

$L_{\circ}$              $t_{\circ}$              $J^n$   $C_{T^{\delta}}$              $J'$ .     $T^{\flat}$              $\overset{\delta}{\Delta}$              $C''$              $T_{\delta}$ ,  
 came    reach    middle    hole.    the    eagle    hungry    finish,

$T_r$              $L_{\circ}$              $T^n$      $T''$              $T_{\delta}$ .             $L_{||}$  'D''             $T^n$      $T''$      $\overset{\circ}{C}$   
 carry    come    not    get    finish.    old Miao    not    get    way

10     $Y^-$              $C^{\delta}$ .                     $L_{||}$  'D''             $\Delta^n$              $L_{||}$  'D''             $T^{\flat}$   
 do    anything.    old Miao    pluck    old Miao    the

$J^-$   $J$   $T^{\zeta}$                                      $T''$   $T^{\flat}$              $\overset{\delta}{\Delta}$              $C''$ .             $T^{\flat}$              $\overset{\delta}{\Delta}$   
 back of the knee    for the    eagle    eat.    the    eagle

$T_{\zeta}$              $T_r$              $C_{\zeta}$              $L_{\circ}$ .  
 then    carried    him    come.

$T^{\flat}$              $\overset{\delta}{\Delta}$              $L_{\circ}$              $T_{\zeta}$              $T_{\delta}$ ,             $T^{\flat}$              $\overset{\delta}{\Delta}$              $C^{\circ}$   
 the    eagle    come    out    finish,    the    eagle    set down

$L_{||}$  'D''             $S^{\delta}$ ,             $J_{\circ}$              $L_{||}$  'D''             $D_{||}$              $L_{\zeta}$              $T_{\delta}$ .  
 old Miao    away,    cause    old Miao    go    gone    finish.

- 15  $\overset{\circ}{Y}$   $V^{nc}$   $L_{11}$  'D''  $T_{11}$   $S^r$   $J^b$   $C_{11}$   $L^u$   $\overset{\circ}{J}'$ .  $\text{D-}$   
but old Miao then returned look the hole. have
- $Y^n$   $J^{\delta}$   $\Gamma^a$   $t'^{-}$   $T^{-}$ ,  $T_{11}$   $t'^{-}$   $L_{11}$  'D''  
one gust wind blow come, then blew old Miao
- $S^{\delta}$   $L^u$   $\overset{\circ}{J}'$ .  $L_{11}$  'D''  $T^n$   $T''$   $\overset{\circ}{C}$   $Y^{-}$   
away the hole. old Miao not get way do
- $\Gamma^{\delta}$ .  $L_{11}$  'D''  $\Gamma_{11}$   $T''$   $\overset{\circ}{C}$   $T_{11}$   $I'^u$   $\text{D}$ .  
anything. old Miao only get way again call cause
- $T^u$   $\overset{\delta}{\Delta}$   $\text{D}_{11}$   $T_r$   $C_{11}$   $T^{-}$ .  $T^u$   $\overset{\delta}{\Delta}$   $T_r$   
the eagle go carry him come. the eagle carried
- 20  $C_{11}$   $L_{11}$   $t_{11}$   $J^n$   $C\Gamma^{\delta}$   $\overset{\circ}{J}'$ .  $T^u$   $\overset{\delta}{\Delta}$   $T_{11}$   
him come reach middle hole. the eagle then
- $T_n$ ,  $\overset{u}{J}$   $\text{D}_{11}$   $T^n$   $T''$   $T_{\delta}$ .  $L_{11}$  'D''  $T_{11}$   $\Delta^n$   
said, I go not get finish. old Miao then pluck
- $L_{11}$  'D''  $T^n$   $J^{-}$   $Y^{-}$   $\Gamma^{\circ}$   $T^u$   $\overset{\delta}{\Delta}$   $C_{11}$ .  $T^u$   $\overset{\delta}{\Delta}$   
old Miao the arm-pit the eagle eat. the eagle
- $T^{-}$   $L_{nc}$   $T_r$   $L_{11}$  'D''  $T_{11}$   $L_{11}$ .  $T^u$   $\overset{\delta}{\Delta}$   $J''$   
presently carry old Miao out come. the eagle time
- $\overset{\circ}{Y}$   $C\Gamma_{11}$ .  $L_{11}$  'D''  $T_n$ ,  $\Gamma_{11}$   $T^n$   $\bar{\Lambda}$   $S^r$   
that with old Miao said, you not want return
- 25  $Y^{-}$   $J^b$   $C_{11}$   $L^u$   $\overset{\circ}{J}'$   $T_{\delta}$   $T^{\circ}$ .  $L_{11}$  'D''  
back look the hole finish exclamation. old Miao
- $C\Gamma_{11}$ .  $\overset{\delta}{\Delta}$   $T_n$ ,  $\overset{u}{J}$   $T^n$   $\text{D-}$   $\bar{J} J^r$   $L_{11}$   $\Gamma_{11}$ .  
with eagle said, I not have anything thank you.
- $C\Gamma^u$   $J^b$   $\overset{u}{J}$   $\text{D}_{11}$   $J^u$   $\Gamma^{\circ}$   $J^u$   $CJ^{-}$   $\Gamma^{nc}$ ,  $\Gamma_{11}$   
future I go feed stock feed pigs completed, you
- $T^{-}$   $L_{nc}$   $T^{-}$   $\text{D-}$   $\text{D}_{11}$   $C_{11}$ .  $\overset{\delta}{\Delta}$   $\text{D-}$   $T^b$   $C^b$   
presently come take go eat. eagle take people
- $\Gamma^{\circ}$   $CJ^{-}$   $\text{D}_{11}$   $L_{11}$  'D''  $J_{11}$   $\overset{\circ}{J}'$ ,  $\overset{\delta}{\Delta}$   $T_r$   
stock pigs is old Miao fell hole, eagle carried
- 30  $C_{11}$   $T_{11}$   $L_{11}$ ,  $L_{11}$  'D''  $T_{11}$   $T''$   $\bar{C}$   $L^n$   $Y^{-}$ .  
him out come, old Miao promise to that is why.

**M426**  
**How the eagle carried the man out of Dragon-land.**

*Told by Yang Xiu-gong.*

Notes.

This story is recorded in Document H (no. 23, page 14).

